The George A. Warburton Memorial Collection

Presented to
The Canadian School of Missions
by A. A. Hyde, Esq., Wichita, Kansas.
FROM THE LIBRARY OF TRINITY COLLEGE TORONTO
THE RELIGIOUS LIFE OF INDIA

EDITED BY

J. N. FARQUHAR, M.A., D.Litt.,
LITERARY SECRETARY, NATIONAL COUNCIL, YOUNG MEN'S
CHRISTIAN ASSOCIATIONS, INDIA, BURMA AND CEYLON;

AND

NICOL MACNICOL, M.A., D.Litt.

ALREADY PUBLISHED

THE VILLAGE GODS OF SOUTH INDIA. By the Bishop of Madras.

THE AHMADĪYA MOVEMENT. By H. A. WALTER, M.A.

THE CHAMĀRS. By G. W. BRIGGS, M.Sc., Cawnpore.

VOLUMES UNDER PREPARATION

THE VAISHṆAVISM OF PĀṇḍHARPUR. By Nicol Macnicol, M.A., D.Litt., Poona.

THE CHAITANYAS. By M. T. KENNEDY, M.A., Calcutta.

THE ŚRĪ-VAISHṆAVAS. By E. C. WORMAN, M.A., Madras.


KABĪR AND HIS FOLLOWERS. By F. E. KEAY, M.A., Jubbulpore.

THE DĀDŪPANTHĪS. By W. G. ORR, M.A., B.D., Jaipur.

THE VĪRA ŚAĪVĀS. By W. E. TOMLINSON, Mangalore, and W. PERSTON, Tumkur.

THE TAMIL ŚAIVA SIDDHĀNTA. By Gordon MATTHEWS, M.A., B.D., Madras, and J. S. MASILĀMĀṆI, B.D., Pasumalai.
THE BRĀHMA MOVEMENT. By MANILĀL C. PAREKH, B.A., Rajkot, Kathiawar.


THE KHOJAS. By W. M. HUME, B.A., Lahore.


THE ĄHEDS. By Mrs. SINCLAIR STEVENSON, M.A., D.Sc., Rajkot, Kathiawar.

THE MAHĀRS. By A. ROBERTSON, M.A., Poona.

THE BHILS. By D. LEWIS, Jhalod, Panch Mahals.

THE BHAṄGĪS. By H. D. GRISWOLD, M.A., Ph.D., Saharanpur.

THE CRIMINAL TRIBES. By O. H. B. STARTE, I.C.S., Bijapur.
EDITORIAL PREFACE

The purpose of this series of small volumes on the leading forms which religious life has taken in India is to produce really reliable information for the use of all who are seeking the welfare of India. Editor and writers alike desire to work in the spirit of the best modern science, looking only for the truth. But, while doing so and seeking to bring to the interpretation of the systems under review such imagination and sympathy as characterize the best study in the domain of religion to-day, they believe they are able to shed on their work fresh light drawn from the close religious intercourse which they have each had with the people who live by the faith herein described; and their study of the relevant literature has in every instance been largely supplemented by persistent questioning of those likely to be able to give information. In each case the religion described is brought into relation with Christianity. It is believed that all readers in India at least will recognize the value of this practical method of bringing out the salient features of Indian religious life.
DEDICATED

to

A. S. H.
PREFACE

A FEW years ago I published a small book under the name of *The Hindu Year: a Primer on the Hindu Calendar of Maharāśṭra*. It consisted of the Calendar which forms Chapter VII of the present book, with very short comments in the form of footnotes.

It was pointed out by several readers at the time that there was room for a much fuller book on the same subject, which, while dealing in detail with customs in Maharāśṭra, should describe the festivals common to the whole of Hindu India, and so prove useful to a much wider circle. An attempt to do this has been made in the present book.

A mere list of feasts is unsatisfactory. Some attempt to trace customs back to their sources is necessary. The study of Anthropology in India still leaves large fields untouched, and much yet remains to be done. But in Chapters III to VI, the existing feasts have been related in each case to what I believe to be their origins, whether Sun worship with resultant Seasonal feasts, Moon worship with resultant Monthly feasts, Planet worship, the worship of Śiva and Vishnū, or the worship of Animistic deities.

Chapter I deals with the Hindu method of reckoning time, Chapter II with Auspicious and Inauspicious seasons, while Chapter VIII applies only to Maharāśṭra, being a list, with notes, of the principal Religious Fairs of the country.
It would be interesting and useful if similar lists of local fairs, descriptions of local variations in the observance of the main Hindu festivals, and an account of purely local feasts could be drawn up for each province in India, and it is hoped that there may be forthcoming those able and willing to undertake these tasks.

Apart from such local details, the festivals, as described in the present book, are, I believe, common to the whole of Hindu India.

March, 1921.

Nāśik, India.  

M. M. Underhill.
CONTENTS

Chap.          Preface          Page

I. On Eras and other Divisions of Time
   Kalpa-Pralaya—Yuga—Eras—Luni-Solar Year—
   Intercalary and Deleted Months—Formation
   of the Month—Lunar Days—Solar Days—Inter-
   calary and Deleted Days—Eclipses—Cycle of
   Jupiter          ...          ...          ...          ...          ...          7

II. On Auspicious and Inauspicious Seasons
    Uttarāyaṇa and Dakshināyana—Light and
    Dark Halves of the Month—Vaiśākha—Saṃ-
    krānti Days—Intercalary Month. Days of the
    Week—Rainy Season. Other Occasions, e.g.
    Movements of Jupiter—Ardhodaya—Kapila
    Shasṭhi—Somavati—Eclipses—Akshayya 3rd—
    Various Tithi          ...          ...          ...          ...          ...          13

III. On Solar and Seasonal Festivals
     Sun Worship. Solar Festivals, i.e. Saṃkrānti
     Days—New Year’s Day—Ilu Pūjā—Sundays in
     Śrāvaṇa, in Āśvina—Days in Rainy Season.
     Seasonal Festivals, i.e. Holi—Madana 13th—
     Nāralī Pūrṇimā—Ganeśa 4th—Gaurī Pūjā—
     Dasārā—Kojāgarī Pūrṇimā—Dipāvali—Yugādi
     —Chandana Yātā          ...          ...          ...          ...          ...          30

IV. On Lunar and Planetary Festivals
    Moon Worship. Amāvāsyā and Pūrṇimā—
    Parvan Days—Vināyaki 4th and Saṃkṣaṭa 4th—
    Somavati—Light Half 2nd—Mondays. Star
    and Planet Worship—Mercury—Jupiter—Venus
    —Saturn—Rishi 5th          ...          ...          ...          ...          ...          38

V. On Vishnu and Śiva Festivals
    Vishnu Worship—10 Avatāra Anniversaries—24
    Ekādaśī Days. Śiva Worship—24 Śivarātri—
    Mahāśivarātri—Mondays—4th and 8th Tithi—
    ...          ...          ...          ...          ...          38
VI. On Festivals Arising from Animistic Sources


VII. Chart of Foregoing Monthly Festivals 136

VIII. Principal Religious Fairs of Mahārāṣṭra

Religious Fairs and Pilgrimages—Alphabetical List of Fairs—Details of Fairs—Dates by Months 160

Index .... 180
ABBREVIATIONS USED IN QUOTING AUTHORITIES

Sacred Books of the East ................................................. S.B.E.
' " " " Hindus .................................................................. S.B.H.
Encyclopædia of Religion and Ethics ........................................ E.R.E.
Encyclopædia of Indo-Āryan Research .......................... E.I.A.R.
The Indian Antiquary .................................................. I.A.
The Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society ................ J.R.A.S.
Feasts and Holidays of Hindus and Mohammedans
(Imperial Record Depart. of Calcutta) .................. F. & H.
Āryotsava Prakāśa, by G. R. Sharma .............. Sharmā
Marāṭhī-English Dictionary, by Molesworth ....... Molesworth
The Hindu Year, by M. M. Underhill .............. Hindu Year
Hindu Holidays and Ceremonials, by B. A. Gupte... Gupte
Popular Religion and Folk-Lore of North India, by
W. Crooke .......................................................... Crooke
The History and Chronology of the Myth-making
Age, by J. F. Hewitt ........................................... Hewitt
Vaishnavism, Śaivism and Minor Religious
Systems, by Sir R. G. Bhandārkār .......... Bhandārkār
"The Lunar Year," by Sir W. Jones, in Asiatic
Researches, III .............................................. Lunar Year
The Religions of India, by A. Barth (trans. J.
Wood) ........................................................ Barth
The Imperial Gazetteer ......................................... Imp. Gaz.
CHAPTER I

ON ERAS, AND OTHER DIVISIONS OF TIME

In order to understand the system of appointing feasts, fasts, and other religious ceremonies, for certain days, it is necessary to get a grasp of the Hindu method of reckoning time. Various measures of time are used, *e.g.* Age, Era, Solar and Lunar Year, Solar and Lunar Month, Solar and Lunar Day, and Divisions of a Day.

Again, one must understand the rules for adjusting solar and lunar time.

Therefore these matters are first dealt with.

*Kalpa* and *Pralaya*. Hindus conceive the lapse of infinite time as broken into vast recurrent periods, known as *Kalpa* and *Pralaya, i.e.* Existence and Dissolution. During a Kalpa the world and all its inhabitants exist, while during a Pralaya the world and all beings are in a state of invisible and unconscious dissolution.

When the world is reproduced, at the beginning of a Kalpa, all beings and things are at their very best, but during the course of the Kalpa they gradually worsen and decay, until at the close nothing is possible but the blank dissolution of Pralaya. This steady process of degradation is then vividly represented by the division of the period into four ages, each succeeding age marking a great fall in virtue, capacity and happiness, as compared with the preceding age. These four ages, *yugas*, are named from dice, the first being the four, the second the three, the third the two, the last the ace; and the time each lasts is in proportion to
these figures. The unit is taken as being 1,200 divine years. The relation of divine to human time is represented in this table:

1 solar year = 1 day and night of the gods.
30 days of the gods = 1 month of the gods = 30 solar years.
12 months of the gods = 1 year of the gods = 360 solar years.

Thus the original scheme of the Kalpa seems to have been:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>The Ages</th>
<th>Years of the Gods</th>
<th>Solar Years</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1. The Kṛita yuga</td>
<td>i.e. the 4</td>
<td>4,800</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2. The Tretā yuga</td>
<td>i.e. the 3</td>
<td>3,600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3. The Dvāpara yuga</td>
<td>i.e. the 2</td>
<td>2,400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4. The Kali yuga</td>
<td>i.e. the ace</td>
<td>1,200</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Each yuga is said to begin when the Sun, the Moon, Mars, Mercury, Jupiter, Venus and Saturn are all at the initial point of the ecliptic.

Later, the scheme was further elaborated. The four ages taken together were called a Mahāyuga or Great Age; and a Kalpa was held to cover a thousand Mahāyugas; so that the length of a Kalpa came to be 4,320,000,000 solar years.

We are said to be living at present in the Kali yuga, hastening downwards in degradation to utter dissolution. The age is believed to have run some 5,020 of the 432,000 years of its total course.

Eras. There are several eras reckoned among Hindus at the present day, but the great majority follow one of two, either the Śaka or the Samvat (or Samvatsara).

The Samvat\(^2\) is popularly believed to have been established by one, Vikramāditya, King of Ujjain, to commemorate his victory over the Śaka kings in the year 3044 of the Kali yuga (57 B.C.). Hence the current year (A.D. 1921) is, according to Samvat reckoning, 1977. Professor Kielhorn,\(^3\) however, states

---

\(^1\) Institutes of Vishnu, *S.B.E.*, VII, p. 77, etc.

\(^2\) *Book of Indian Eras*, p. 47 ff. So also Molesworth, संवत.

\(^3\) *I.A.*, XX, p. 399.
that the era was known until at least the eighth century A.D. as "the Mālava time, or era," and that no mention of any king Vikramāditya is met with earlier than A.D. 842, the 898th year of the era, and that, consequently, it cannot either have been established by, or invented to commemorate the memory of, any such king.

His theory is that, as the Vikrama-samvat year began in the autumn, at the time when kings renewed their campaigns, it became known as the "Vikrama kāla," i.e. "the time of prowess," and was described as such by poets. Later on, the true origin having been forgotten, people invented a mythical king, Vikramāditya, to account for the name of the era.

Dr. Fleet¹ says the era started in 58 B.C., in the reign of the Kushan king, Kanishka, was established as an era by his successor, and accepted by the Mālava people; but Dr. Vincent Smith² says that King Kanishka, from numismatic evidence, almost certainly may be placed from A.D. 120 to 125, and cannot therefore have been the founder of the Vikrama era.

On the other hand, Mr. K. P. Jayaswal,³ writing as lately as April, 1918, insists on the historicity of Vikrama, who took captive, and ended the rule of, Nahapāna, the Śaka king of popular tradition, which the New Jaina datum places at 58 B.C. The question, therefore, of the origin of the Vikrama-samvat era cannot be said to be solved.

The Śaka era, again, is said to date from a king Śālivāhana,⁴ ruler of the Śaka people, and founded in A.D. 78. Hence the current year (A.D. 1921) is Śaka 1843. But there were more than one king of this name and possibly the era was not founded by any one of them. Dr. Fleet⁵ merely says that the Śaka era was founded in A.D. 78, by a king of Kāthiāvar and Ujjain, and Dr. Vincent Smith⁶ describes the Śaka people as a

¹ Imp. Gaz., II, p. 5.  
² Early Hist. of India, p. 225.  
³ I.A., XLVII, p. 112.  
⁴ Book of Indian Eras, p. 47.  
tribe who immigrated into Seistān and North India, where they founded a dynasty between 100 B.C. and A.D. 50.

The common Hindu Pañchāṅga, or calendar, follows the Śaka reckoning, but the use of the different eras to compute the date of any given year is not so confusing as might be supposed. The names, order, etc., of months and days occurring within the year are not affected, and it is a simple matter to affix the name of the era followed before any quoted date. For example, April 9, 1921, might be quoted either as “Śaka 1843 Chaitra Śuklapaksha Pratipadā,” or as “Samvat 1977 Chaitra,” etc.

The Luni-Solar Year, or Samvatsara. From early years the Āryans appear to have reckoned time by both sun and moon. In the Institutes of Vishnū\(^1\) and in Manu’s Code\(^2\) are found references to both sun and moon as determining days and hours for the observance of fasts and other religious rites. And it appears that two modes of computing the space of a year were recognised, one being measured by the time taken by the sun to pass through the twelve signs of the zodiac, the other being the somewhat shorter year, consisting of twelve lunar months (about 354 days).

The two systems were united into one, the present luni-solar or Samvatsara year, about 1181\(^3\) B.C. The first day of the solar year is the day of the entry of the sun into the zodiacal sign Mesha (Aries) at the Vernal equinox, and the actual beginning of the civil and religious year is, in general, dated from the new moon immediately preceding that day. The old Vikrama-samvat year began with the autumn equinox.

The year consists of twelve lunar months, with an intercalary month inserted about every two and a half years (for which see below), so that, although no one year coincides as to the number of days with a year of

\(^1\) S.B.E., VII, pp. 77, 240, etc.  \(^2\) S.B.E., I, p. 64.  
\(^3\) Chronology Tables, V, Tarlankar and Sarasvati.
the Christian era, the variation and periodical correction cause a close approximation to it.

The ecliptic is divided into twelve solar mansions, or Rāsi, identical with the signs of the zodiac known to the West; and also into twenty-seven lunar mansions, or asterisms, known as Nakshatra. Bentley\(^1\) says the formation of these lunar mansions was the most ancient of Hindu astronomical calculations. The nakshatra are not all equal in size, some consist of only one or two stars. Chitra the fourteenth consists of one star only, \(i.e.\) Spica. Each rāsi contains two or three nakshatra. There is also a short interposed interval, known as Abhijit,\(^2\) between the twenty-first and twenty-second nakshatra, for the moon’s duration in each nakshatra is slightly in excess of one day. Abhijit gathers up the month’s daily excess. Some old authorities give twenty-seven nakshatra, some twenty-eight.

The sun completes its (apparent) journey through the heavens in one year, passing through one rāsi and about two and a quarter nakshatra each month. The moon’s (apparent) journey through the heavens is much quicker, the whole being completed in a single month. It follows that the moon travels through just more than one nakshatra every solar day, becoming full in a different nakshatra each month, and the present names of the months are formed from the nakshatra in which the moon was full in the year of the institution of the present luni-solar year.

Lunar names for the months are in more general use, although the solar names (from the zodiacal signs) are met with sometimes. The table given below shows the relation of solar and lunar months to the nakshatra. The year begins with the new moon of Chaitra, which immediately precedes the entry of the sun into Mesha, and which takes its name from the fourteenth nakshatra, Chitṛā.

\(^1\) Historical View of Hindu Astronomy, p. 1.
### Solar, Lunar, Nakshatra

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Solar</th>
<th>Lunar</th>
<th>Nakshatra</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1. Mesha (Aries)</td>
<td>Chaitra</td>
<td>14th Chitrā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2. Vṛśabha (Taurus)</td>
<td>Vaiśākha</td>
<td>15th Svāti</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3. Mithuna (Gemini)</td>
<td>Jyeṣṭha</td>
<td>16th Viśākhā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>17th Anurādhā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4. Karka (Cancer)</td>
<td>Āsādhā</td>
<td>18th Jyeṣṭha</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5. Simha (Leo)</td>
<td>Śrāvaṇa</td>
<td>19th Mūla</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6. Kanyā (Virgo)</td>
<td>Bhādrapada</td>
<td>20th Pūrvā śādhā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7. Tulā (Libra)</td>
<td>Āśvina</td>
<td>21st Uttara śādhā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8. Vṛṣchika (Sagitt.)</td>
<td>Kārttika</td>
<td>(Abhijit) 22nd Śravaṇā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9. Dhanu (Capri.)</td>
<td>Márgaśirsha</td>
<td>23rd Dhanishṭha</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10. Makara (Capri.)</td>
<td>Pausha</td>
<td>24th Śatārakā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11. Kumbha (Aqu.)</td>
<td>Māgha</td>
<td>25th Pūrvabhadrapadā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12. Mina (Pisces)</td>
<td>Phālguna</td>
<td>26th Uttarabhadrapadā</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Nakshatra and English Equivalent Stars

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Nakshatra</th>
<th>No. of Stars</th>
<th>Chief Star</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Āśvini</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>a or β Arietis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bharaṇi</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>a Muscae</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kṛittikā</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>η Tauri (Pleiades)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rohiṇi</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>a Tauri (Aldebaran)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mṛigaśiras</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>λ Orionis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ārdrā</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>a Orionis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Punarvasu</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>β Geminorum</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pushya</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>δ Cancri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aslesha</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>a Cancri or ε Hydrae</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maghā</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>a Leonis (Regulus)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Nakshatra</th>
<th>No. of Stars</th>
<th>Chief Star</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>11. Pūrva Phalgunī</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>δ Leonis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12. Uttara</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>β Leonis (Denebola)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13. Hasta</td>
<td>5 γ or δ</td>
<td>Corvi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14. Chitrā</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>α Virginis (Spica)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15. Svāti</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>α Bootis (Arcturus)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16. Viśākhā</td>
<td>4 α, χ or ω</td>
<td>Librae</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17. Anurādhā</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>δ Scorpionis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18. Jyeshṭhā</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>α Scorpionis (Antares)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19. Mūla</td>
<td>11 λ, γ or υ</td>
<td>Scorpionis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20. Pūrva Āśāḍha</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>δ Sagittarii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21. Uttara</td>
<td>2 σ or τ</td>
<td>Sagittarii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22. (Abhijit)</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>α Lyrae</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23. Śravaṇā</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>α Aquilae (Altair)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24. Dhanishṭhā</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>α Delphini</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25. Śatabhishā</td>
<td>100</td>
<td>λ Aquari</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26. Pūrva Bhādrapadā</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>α Pegasi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27. Uttara</td>
<td>2 α or γ</td>
<td>Andromedae</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28. Revatī</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>ζ Piscium</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Intercalary and Deleted Months.** The nakshatra are not all of the same extent, and the motion of the moon varies. Also the time taken by the sun in passing through a zodiacal sign varies. It, therefore, sometimes happens that two new moons occur, or that no new moon occurs, within a solar month. The latter event is much more rare than the former, occurring only once or twice in a century, while the former occurs about once every two and a half years.

The entry of the sun into a zodiacal sign is called a Saṃkrānti. If a new moon occurs immediately after a saṃkrānti, a second new moon may occur immediately before the following saṃkrānti. And since each solar month takes the name of the immediately preceding lunar month, a difficulty of nomenclature arises, for two new moons have occurred since the last saṃkrānti. In such a case, the former of the two months under consideration is called an Adhika (extra) month, the latter taking the customary name.
The following diagram\(^1\) illustrates what occurred in the Samvatsara 1973 (beginning March 24th, 1917).

\[\text{Diagram:}\]

The adhika month is sometimes called Malamāsa (unclean month), and is considered unpropitious. For all religious purposes it is considered a mensis non. The only cases in which a malamāsa is recognised as having a status of its own are: (1) When it occurs as Adhika Chaitra. The year then begins with the new moon of Adhika Chaitra, not with that of Chaitra proper.

(2) When it occurs as Adhika\(^2\) Jyeshṭha the Daśaharā must be kept in Adhika, not in ordinary Jyeshṭha.

(3) The Kokila worship (Chap. VI, p. 117) is only performed in an Adhika Āshāḍha month.

(2) Alex. Cunningham\(^3\) records that he has only met with one inscription in an intercalary month. Inscriptions relating to grants of land, etc., would bear the date of the day the grant was made, usually on a festival. The absence of such malamāsa dates points to the fact that festivals do not occur in such a month.

At rare intervals, the sun being in perigee, and a lunar month being at its longest, it may happen that a new moon immediately precedes a saḿkrānti, and that the following saḿkrānti occurs before the moon is

\(^1\) Hindu Year, p. 4.  
\(^2\) Sharmā, p. 63.  
\(^3\) Book of Indian Eras, p. 5.
again new. In such a case the name of the first of the two lunar months¹ is deleted, and it is called a Nija or (more commonly) a Kshaya month. It has been aptly said: "The lunar months are doors to the Indian calendar, but the solar months are hinges on which the doors move. In the year 1 B.C. there is no new moon between the two sāmkrānti at 246'3192d. and 275'636d. (i.e. between Makara sāmkrānti and Kumbha sāmkrānti) and therefore the lunar month which has no hinge to turn on is shut; this fact is expressed by

saying that Pausha lunar month is Kshaya, or suppressed!"²

The diagram on this page illustrates the above.

When a Kshayamāsa occurs, the actual number of lunar months in the year is always completed to twelve or thirteen, as one, or two, intercalary months will occur in the same year.

The last Kshayamāsa was in Śaka 1744 (A.D. 1822), it will next occur in Śaka 1885 (A.D. 1963).³

Formation of the Month. From the earliest times the month has been regarded as consisting of two parts

¹ So Pillai and also Joshi's Hundred Year Pañchāṅga.
² Pillai, Indian Chronology, p. 8.
or Paksha, called the Šuklāpaksha (light half), and Krishna-paksha (dark half). The word paksha means a wing, and calls up a mental picture of the new, or full, moon as the body of a bird, with the waxing and waning periods outspread on either side, as wings. In some parts of India the month begins with the light half, on the day following the new moon, and ends with the day of the following new moon, which closes the dark half. This is known as the Amānta system, and is current in South India, Bengal and Mahārāshtra; this system is followed in the present book. In Hindusthān and Telengāna the Pūrṇimānta system is followed. This starts with the dark half, the day after the full moon, and ends with the day of the succeeding full moon.

One curious inconsistency arises from the use of the Pūrṇimānta system. The month beginning with the dark half, the new moon occurs in the middle of the month. So that in the case of the month Chaitra, the first month of the year, its first half lies in the preceding year; for the Amānta system is used throughout India in reckoning the beginning of the Samvatsara.

The two systems are illustrated in the following diagram, which also shows the modern manner of reckoning an intercalary month:

\[
\begin{array}{c|c|c|c|c|c}
& Mārgaśīrsha & Adhīka Pausha & Pausha & Pausha & Māgha \\
\hline
\text{Amānta} & \begin{cases} O=\text{full moon} \\ \bullet =\text{new moon} \end{cases} & \text{Light half} & \text{dark half} & \text{Light half} & \text{dark half} & \text{Light half} & \text{dark half} \\
\hline
\text{Mārgaśīrsha} & \text{Adhīka Pausha} & \text{Pausha} & \text{Māgha} \\
\hline
\text{Pūrṇimānta} & \text{Adhīka Pausha} & \text{Pausha} & \text{Māgha} \\
\hline
\end{array}
\]

It will be seen from the above that the light halves of the months are always known by the same names under both Amānta and Pūrṇimānta systems, but that the names of the dark halves differ.

Ceremonies appointed for a certain day will be held on the same day all over India, but the name by which the day is designated will differ according to the system followed. For example, if Makara Šamkrānti occurs on the second of the light half of Pausha, it would be described in both systems as Pausha Šukla-
paksha dvitiyā, but if it occurred on the second of the (amānta) dark half of Pausha, it would be described by followers of the Pūrṇimānta system as Māgha krishṇa paksha dvitiyā.

The Sūrya Siddhānta, dealing with Āryan astronomy and believed to have been known from the fourth or fifth century A.D., followed the Amānta system, but gave a curious method of placing the intercalary month, embedding it, as it were, in the middle of the normal month whose name it shared, as follows:

\[
\begin{array}{c|c|c|c}
\text{Chaitra} & \text{Valśākha} & \text{Adhika Valśākha} & \text{Valśākha} \\
\hline
\text{Light half} & \text{dark half} & \text{Light half} & \text{dark half} & \text{Light half} & \text{dark half} \\
\end{array}
\]

**Lunar Days, or Tithi.** A lunar month consists of 30 lunar days, or Tithi, subject to intercalation or expunging when related to solar days.

The moon has an (apparent) path of 360° round the sun, hence one tithi equals 12°, the *amount* of a tithi is therefore a constant, but owing to the elliptical form of the moon's orbit it takes a varying time to travel the requisite 12°, and the *duration* of a tithi is therefore a variable, the variation amounting to about four and a half hours.

**Solar Days, or Divasa.** The Hindus recognise nine "planets" or Graha, *viz.* Sūrya, Ravi or Āditya (Sun), Chandra or Soma (Moon), Maṅgala or Bhauma (Mars), Buddha or Saumya (Mercury), Guru or Bṛhaspati (Jupiter), Śukra (Venus), Śani (Saturn), Rāhu (ascending node), and Ketu (descending node).

The week of seven days named from the planets, which is in use in Europe, is also used in India. The origin of this institution is of considerable importance.

The seven days' week is a very old institution, being found in Israel, Babylonia and Egypt in pre-Christian centuries. India may, therefore, have known and used it. But the naming of the seven days of the week

---

2. *Indian Calendar*, Sewell and Dikshit, p. 3 n.
from the planets is not very old; for it arose in Egypt in the second century B.C. from Greek astrology.

The order of the planets among the Greeks was as follows: (1) Saturn, (2) Jupiter, (3) Mars, (4) Sun, (5) Venus, (6) Mercury, (7) Moon, being the order of their seeming distance above the earth, beginning with the highest. When the planets were first used astrologically, they were applied to the hours of the day as Lords, Saturn being Lord of the first hour, Jupiter of the second, and so on.

When this system became common in Egypt, where a seven days' week was in use, someone, noticing that there were seven planets and seven days in the week, conceived the idea of making each planet the Lord of one day of the week. Necessarily Saturn, the first planet, became the Lord of the first day of the week. But being also Lord of the first hour of the day, he was Lord of the eighth, fifteenth and twenty-second hours of the day as well. If then we reckon on, we find that the twenty-fifth hour, i.e. the first hour of the following day, falls under the rule of the Sun, and, therefore, Sunday follows Saturn-day. A similar calculation fixes the Lords of the other days, as is shown by the diagram. We thus reach a week which runs Saturday, Sunday, Monday, Tuesday, Wednesday, Thursday, Friday.

The new planetary week, beginning with Sunday, came into use, in the Roman Empire, seemingly in the
 second century A.D., and probably as a result of the popularity of Sun worship at the time. The order of the planetary days remained unchanged.

Here are the Indian names of the days of the week in accordance with the system:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Day</th>
<th>(Sun-day)</th>
<th>Ravi or Ādityavāra</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Monday</td>
<td>(Moon-day)</td>
<td>Chandra or Somavāra</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tuesday</td>
<td>(Mars-day)</td>
<td>Maṅgala or Bhaumavāra</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wednesday</td>
<td>(Mercury-day)</td>
<td>Buddha or Saumyavāra</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thursday</td>
<td>(Jupiter-day)</td>
<td>Bṛhaspat or Guruvara</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Friday</td>
<td>(Venus-day)</td>
<td>Śukravāra</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saturday</td>
<td>(Saturn-day)</td>
<td>Śanivāra</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Fleet argues that the usage did not arise in India until about A.D. 400. For this conclusion he relies mainly on inscriptions. This view is combated by Indians; and Professor Keith believes these planetary names were known to the Buddhist writer, Āryadeva, who cannot be dated later than the third century. It seems clear that we can say that no mention in Hindu literature is likely to be earlier than the third century, but we cannot go further.

All of these Graha are believed to have a special influence on the days named from them, and on the lives of men born under them. Sunday, Saturday and Tuesday are considered very inauspicious days, Saturn being considered the son of the Sun. The remaining four days, under the influence of the Moon, Mercury (the son of the Moon), Jupiter and Venus, are auspicious.

A solar day is divided into eight watches, or Prahora, of about three hours' duration, and into Ghaṭikā, Pala, and Vipala, the relation of which to the Western hours, minutes and seconds is given below:

- 60 prativipala (not used) = 1 vipala = ’4”
- 60 vipala = 1 pala = 24”
- 60 pala¹ = 1 ghaṭika = 24’
- 60 ghaṭikā = 1 divasa = 24 hours

= 1 day and night

The exact point of time for performing certain ceremonies at weddings, etc., has to be calculated with

¹ From Pala = a straw, i.e. a very small thing.
minute care, or the auspicious moment may be missed. The modern Hindu almost universally uses the Western system of calculating by hours and minutes, for the ordinary purposes of life, and a watch or clock is found in most well-to-do houses. But for timing religious ceremonies the Hindu system is in general use, the equivalent for the clock, or hour-glass, being the metal bowl with a hole pierced in it, floating on water. As the water enters the bowl, the latter settles down lower and lower, until, at the exact close of a ghaṭikā, the bowl sinks. "Ghaṭikā" was originally the name of the bowl. Later it came to be applied to the period of time taken for the bowl to fill with water and sink.

**Intercalary and Deleted Tithi.** Just as the Hindu calendar intercalates or deletes the names of occasional

![Diagram of Kshaya Tithi]

lunar months, owing to the impossibility of making lunar and solar time correspond, so, and for the same reason, intercalary and deleted tithi are met with. It should be borne in mind, however, that it is merely a matter of nomenclature. The thirty tithi of each month in reality run their full and consecutive course.

The civil day is a solar one, reckoned from sunrise to sunrise, and for ordinary purposes of life it is practically impossible to use any but the natural solar day. But the tithi is a lunar division of time, and occupies from day to day various spaces in the solar day or divasa. It may begin at 4.0 p.m., and end during
the following afternoon. Temple priests or others wholly given up to following the observances of their religion can and do regulate their lives and actions by the tithi, but the ordinary man is obliged to regulate his by the solar day. A fairly satisfactory plan has been evolved by which the tithi and divasa may be made more or less to correspond. It is as follows:

The tithi beginning before, or at, sunrise, is coupled with that divasa, and the tithi beginning after sunrise (unless it ends before the next sunrise) is coupled with the following divasa. But if a tithi beginning after sunrise on one morning ends before sunrise on the following morning, it cannot be coupled with any divasa and is therefore deleted or Kshaya.

The diagram on page 26 will explain the foregoing. It illustrates the Kshaya 7th of Āshāḍha kṛṣṇapaksha samvat 1975 (July 19-20, 1919).

If, on the other hand, a tithi begins immediately before one sunrise and ends after the following sunrise, the name of the tithi is coupled with both divasa involved, so that two tithis of the same designation appear. The former of the two is known as Adhika or Vṛiddhi. The diagram on page 28 illustrates the Adhika 8th of Bhādrapada śuklapaksha samvat 1975 (Sept. 2-3, 1919).

As the tithi is normally a trifle shorter than the divasa, kshaya occurs more frequently than vṛiddhi. Kshaya usually occurs about twelve times in a year, and vṛiddhi about seven times.

It will be seen at once that difficulties may arise as to the day of observance of certain rites prescribed for any particular tithi. If a tithi should extend from 1.0 p.m. on one divasa until 12.45 p.m. the next divasa, it becomes a nice point which of the two divasa should be given over to festivities. Many and minute rules have been drawn up to guide the priests in determining what pronouncement to make in such a case. Popular opinion has decided roughly that if a tithi begins at any time before noon, the current divasa is the festive day, if after noon, the following divasa. But it is not
uncommon to find part of the community keeping one divasa, and part the following divasa as a festival day, while the more well-to-do, who can afford it, will be keeping both.

It is customary for groups of men and women to gather on the day of the new year (Chaitra suklapaksha pratipadā), to listen to the recitation of the new Pañchāṅga by an astrologer.

*Legendary Origin of Eclipses.*\(^1\) When, in the beginning, gods and demons, having by churning the milky ocean produced immortality-giving Amṛita, the gods were drinking it, a demon in the guise of a god made his way among them and began to drink likewise. The sun and moon discovered him and told Vishnū. The amṛita had not yet descended the demon’s throat, so that he had not yet become wholly immortal, when Vishnū severed his head from his trunk. The head became Rāhu and the tail Ketu, both of whom proceeded to the planetary heavens, and have ever since been pursuing the sun and moon to have their revenge.

An eclipse marks the temporary success of Rāhu and Ketu over their enemies; they have caught and swallow-

\(^1\) Ādi Parva, of Mahābhārata.
ed them. But they are forced to disgorge again and the eternal chase is renewed.

The Cycle of Jupiter. It was realised in the Vedic period that a full solar year could not be made to correspond with a twelve lunar-month year, nor a thirty solar day month with a thirty lunar-day month. The Paitâmaha Siddhânta gives five years as the yuga or cycle of the sun and moon, in which time the sun completes five years of 366 days, and the moon sixty-two months of thirty tithi, each tithi corresponding to $29\frac{1}{2}$ solar days; that is sixty ordinary months and two adhika months, arranged as follows:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Months</th>
<th>Adhika month</th>
<th>Months</th>
<th>Adhika month</th>
<th>Months</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>+ 1 day</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>+ 1 day</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>885\frac{1}{2} days</td>
<td>+ 29\frac{1}{2} days</td>
<td>885\frac{1}{2} days</td>
<td>+ 29\frac{1}{2} days</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

\[
\text{2}\frac{1}{2} \text{ years} \quad \text{2}\frac{1}{2} \text{ years} \quad = \quad 5 \text{ years}
\]

This five-year cycle, combined with the twelve-year cycle of Jupiter's progress through the zodiac, makes what is known as the sixty-year cycle of Jupiter.
CHAPTER II

ON AUSPICIOUS AND INAUSPICIOUS SEASONS

The Auspicious seasons may be enumerated as under:

1. The Uttarāyana, or northward progress of the sun, from the winter to the summer solstice, i.e. Pausha to Āshādha.
2. The Light half of each month, from new to full moon.
3. The month of Vaiśākha.
4. The Saṃkrānti days.
5. The Days under the rule of the Moon, Mercury, Jupiter, and Venus, i.e. Monday, Wednesday, Thursday and Friday.
6. "The three and a half lucky times," i.e. Dasarā (Āsvina śukla tenth), Dipāvali (Kārttika śukla first), Varsha-pratipadā (Chaītra śukla first), and Nāgapaṅchamī (Srāvaṇa śukla fifth).

The Inauspicious seasons, generally speaking, are as under:

1. The Dakshināyana, or southward progress of the sun, from the summer to the winter solstice, i.e. Āshādha to Pausha.
2. The Dark half of each month, from the full to the new moon.
3. The Intercalary or Adhika month (See Chap. I, p. 26).
4. The Days under the rule of the Sun, Mars, and Saturn, i.e. Sunday, Tuesday and Saturday.
5. The Rainy season, i.e. the four months from Āshādha śukla tenth to Kārttika śukla tenth.

1. The Uttarāyana and Dakshināyana. It is the natural instinct of all men to welcome that half of the year when the sun’s warmth and the length of the days

Molesworth, साहित्य पुस्तकें. The Nāgapaṅchamī is the "half" and has only a qualified auspiciousness.
are increasing; and to have a certain feeling of depression during the other half, when light and warmth are daily decreasing, and the sun appears to be withdrawing himself from the world. To this instinct is doubtless attributable the pronouncement that the Uttarāyāna and Dakshināyana were respectively auspicious and inauspicious seasons. The lucky period\(^1\) was known as a "god's day" and the unlucky as a "god's night." Again,\(^2\) the sun when moving northwards was said to "guard the gods," and when southwards to "guard the fathers." The path to the south was taken by the spirits of the dead.

Of course, the difference between the sun's position at the winter and summer solstices would be much more marked in the Āryans' former home of a higher latitude than India than in Central and Southern India.

In the Bhīshma and Anuśāsana Parvas of the Mahābhārata is given the well-remembered story of the mortal wounding of the sage Bhīshma, during the Dakshināyana, and his determination to live until the sun turned northwards. He lived, although transfixed with arrows, for fifty-eight nights, and died just after the Uttarāyāna had set in.

2. The Light and Dark Halves of the Month. As in the case of the sun, the period of the moon's waxing appeals to man's natural instinct as being a happier season than that of its waning. After the hot Indian day a man likes to sit out in the cool air and talk with his friends. Once the full moon day is past, the moon rises later and later at night, and very soon, as far as the ordinary man is concerned, it is a "moonless night," for the moon does not rise until after he has gone to sleep.

Manu's Code\(^3\) pronounces the dark half to be a day of the Manes (the dead), for work, and the light half to be their night for sleep.

---

\(^1\) Institutes of Vishṇu, *S.B.E.*, VII, p. 77.
\(^2\) *Śatapatha Brāhmaṇa*, *S.B.E.*, XII, p. 289.
\(^3\) *S.B.E.*, XXV, p. 67.
Thus the spirits are most active, and likely to influence men during the dark half, the unlucky time. Possibly it was for this reason that the season set apart for performing the memorial service for the departed is in the dark half of the month Bhādrapada, and at every new moon, the darkest day of the month.

The Kaushitaki Upanishad\(^1\) says that the spirits of all who die go first to the moon, and that whereas those who die in the light half "delight the moon with their spirits," those who die in the dark half are sent on to be born again, and the Vishṇu Purāṇa\(^2\) says that the moon "nourishes the gods in the light fortnight; the pīṭṛi in the dark fortnight." To this day men are apprehensive of dying in the dark half, and feel happier as to the state of their deceased relations if they died in the light half.

Very few festivals or religious fairs are held in the dark half of the month, the exceptions being almost entirely those in honour of Śiva, the Terrible, or of one of his manifestations.

3. The whole of the month Vaiśākha is considered auspicious, and is specially devoted to Kṛishṇa worship. The Tulasī and Pippal trees should be watered daily, three baths should be taken, stories of Kṛishṇa should be read and presents given to Brāhmans.

4. The Samkrānti days (see Chap. III) are very auspicious for giving alms and for bathing, especially those at the solstices and equinoxes.

5. The Intercalary month is also known as the "unclean month" (see Chap. I, p. 20). This idea\(^3\) of the unlucky nature of these months dates back to Vedic times, when the ordinary months were called "deva" (gods), and the intercalary when it occurred "asura" (demon). Marriages and thread ceremonies are not held in such a month.

---

\(^{1}\) S.B.E., I, p. 274.  
\(^{3}\) R. Shamashastry, in I.A., XLI, pp. 30, 45, 294.
6. *Days of the Week.* From very old times the Sun, Saturn (his son), and Mars have been believed to exert a malefic influence, while the Moon, Mercury, Jupiter and Venus exert a beneficent one over the days of which they are the lords. Varāhamihira in his *Brihājñātakam* pronounced Mercury, in himself, a neutral, but malefic or benefic in his influence as he is in conjunction with the other planets. The common folk of India to-day prefer not to undertake any new enterprise on a Sunday, Tuesday or Saturday (see the Marāṭhi proverb, न कल्याणचा वार शनिवार, "The day not to do a thing is Saturday").

Monday is perhaps the most lucky day of all; while Saturday is the most unlucky. The legend of the infant Ganeśa losing his head from the glance of Saturn falling upon him is well-known, while Dr. Crooke records that an epidemic of smallpox, which broke out at Jessore in A.D. 1817, was accounted for by its occurring in a month containing five Saturdays.

One puzzling circumstance is that Tuesday, one of the unlucky days, bears the name Maṅgala (fortunate). It has been suggested that this nomenclature may be due to the old-established fear of calling an unlucky thing by an unlucky name, the mere utterance of which may bring misfortune. Hence the covert reference to an ill-omened thing by the name "the fortunate one," well understood by the hearer.

The red colour of Mars, and his consequent traditional connection with the idea of war and bloodshed are sufficient to have established him as a planet of ill-omen. Nor is it difficult to understand why the slow-moving (i.e. "lazy") Saturn should be considered of ill-omen. But why the Sun, who is also worshipped as the vivifier and giver of good things, should share in this their unpopular characteristic is difficult to understand. Jupiter and Venus, by their brilliance and beauty,

---

3 Crooke, I, p. 130.
would establish themselves as beneficent, and the Moon\(^1\) is believed to hold the seed of all life, from whom it is gathered by the gods and presented to mankind.

Most of the planets seem to be considered malefic towards women. According to tradition\(^2\) in some parts of India, it is unlucky for a girl to come of age on a Sunday, Monday, Tuesday or Saturday, or she will either become a widow, lose her children, commit suicide, or become a bad character, according to the day. Wednesday and Friday are only partially lucky for her, as she will bear only daughters if she comes of age on either of these days. Her only really lucky day is Thursday. If she comes of age on that day she will become the mother of sons.

7. The Rainy Season. This is reckoned from Āshādha śukla tenth to Kārttika śukla tenth, and is known as the Chaturmāsa (four months). It is less a period of actual inauspiciousness than a season when it behoves men to walk very carefully and to be punctilious over their religious observances; for Vishnu is understood to have retired to the bottom of the ocean for a four-months' sleep, leaving the world without his close protection. (The Kārttika Mahātmaya says that the giant, Śaṅkāśura, carried away the Vedas to the bottom of the sea, and it took Vishnu four months to recover them). No marriages or thread ceremonies are performed during this period; brides of less than a year's standing return to their parents' house, and many people leave the regions south of the Godāvari river (the boundary of Rāvaṇa's kingdom), to live in Rāma's kingdom north of that river.

The probable explanation of the matter is that this is the season of heavy rain, unsuitable for travelling, or for holding the processions which accompany marriages and other ceremonies. The law\(^3\) forbidding

---

\(^1\) Kaushitaki Upanishad, *S.B.E.*, I, p. 274.


an ascetic to change his residence during this season probably had a connection with the inconvenience of doing so. Again, the tradition in North India that it is unlucky to mend the roof thatch in the rainy season is easy to understand. It is also considered unlucky to eat certain things, as, for instance, lemons, many-seeded fruit, certain kinds of lentils and roots, also to drink any milk from a copper pot, or spilt water; which things have probably been found to be inimical to health during the wet season.

8. Other Occasions. Besides the auspicious and inauspicious seasons enumerated above, a number of occasional days are noticed as being good or evil. For instance:

(i) The period between 11.0 p.m. and 3.0 a.m. is inauspicious for holy works; and is known as "the time of sin."

(ii) If the planet Jupiter is visible together with the full moon, it is an occasion of good omen. Merit acquired by almsgiving, or fasting, on that night is imperishable.

(iii) Simhastha, or the year when Jupiter is in the sign Simha (Leo), is inauspicious for marriages and thread ceremonies, which must not be performed unless at a shrine of Sambhu, but auspicious for bathing in the Godāvari.

(iv) Kanyāgata, or the year when Jupiter is in the sign Kanyā (Virgo), is very auspicious for marriages, thread ceremonies and bathing in the Kṛishṇa river.

(v) The day of Jupiter's entry into the sign Kumbha (Aquarius) is auspicious for bathing in the Gaṅgā and Jamnā rivers.

(vi) Ardhadaya, or the occurrence of the five following events at one time, which only happens once in twenty to twenty-five years, is a time of great auspiciousness. All water is sacred, and all Brāhmans

---

1 Crooke, II, p. 300.  
2 Sharmā, p. 104.  
4 F. & H., p. 6.
as holy as Brahmā. Therefore there is great merit in bathing and almsgiving. The five are:
(a) Sunrise coinciding with a new moon, (b) the sun being in Makara, (c) the moon being in nakshatra Sravana, (d) on a Sunday, (e) in the month Pausha.

Professor Kielhorn⁴ quotes an inscription referring to the very auspicious character of Ardhodaya:

श्री शाके कर्ना विश्रागणें साधारणे वत्सरे पौवेंश्च दश्यनामनी पुण्यसमये.

"At the auspicious time of the Ardhodaya in (the month) Pausha of the year Sādhāraṇa, which was the Saka year 1352."

(vii) Kapila Shashṭhi, or the simultaneous occurrence of the six following events, is very auspicious for almsgiving. It only occurs about once in every sixty years, and is so rare that it has come to be used in a proverbial sense as an improbable event (cp. "a blue moon").

The six events are:
(a) The month Bhādrapada, (b) the dark half sixth, (c) on Tuesday, (d) joined with nakshatra Rohini, (moon), (e) the sun in nakshatra Hasta; (f) at the yoga Vyatipāta, and all these must occur during the daytime. It last occurred on October 12, 1912.

There is a legend² to the effect that the sage Nārada, longing for married happiness, was transformed into a woman, and bore sixty sons, one in every consecutive year. At the end of that time, having implored Vishṇu for retransformation, he again became a man, and the sixty sons were appointed regents of the years of the sixty years' cycle, at the beginning of which Kapila Shashṭhi occurs. This sixty years' cycle synchronises with the cycle of Jupiter (see Chap. I, p. 29).

(viii) Somavatī, or the new moon falling on a Monday, is auspicious for almsgiving.

(ix) Grahaṇa, or eclipse, whether of sun or moon, is very auspicious, while if a solar eclipse occurs on a Sunday, or a lunar eclipse on a Monday, the occasion is

¹ I.A., XXV, p. 345. ² Gupte, p. 97.
called Chūḍāmaṇi (crest-jewel), i.e. prominent, and the merit obtained is imperishable.

(x) Akshayya Third (Vaiśākha śukla third), if it falls on a Wednesday and the moon is in Rohiṇī, is especially auspicious.

11. Certain tithi also are considered auspicious for alms-giving, alms given on these days being productive of very great merit, i.e. the fourth śukla or krishṇa, when falling on a Tuesday. The seventh śukla, if it falls on a Sunday or coincides with a samkrānti. The eighth, if it falls on a Wednesday. The eleventh, if it is joined with the nakshatra Punarvasu. The twelfth is auspicious under many conditions, e.g. if it follows two successive elevenths, if it precedes two successive fifteenths, if it is joined with certain nakshatra, etc.

Professor Kielhorn¹ quotes an inscription showing the cumulative force of many inauspicious periods coinciding in a single point of time:

श्याहवयक्तात्रे दित्ययुक्त वेंशालके महीतनिवारके सुत्रच्छत्प्येते र।
प्रतापेनिनिपदवारादृ प्रवृत्तमाप हतासमास्तुरुद्धारित्वर्यं कथं पितुपते निवार्यं गत्व।

"In the evil year Kshaya, in the wretched second Vaiśākha, on a miserable Tuesday, in the fortnight which was the reverse of bright, on the fourteenth day, the unequalled store of valour, Devarāj, alas! met with death. How, O Yama, can fate be averted?"

¹ I.A., XXV, p. 346.
CHAPTER III

ON SOLAR AND SEASONAL FESTIVALS

Sun worship was general in the Vedic period, and to-day it is found in India in the daily morning repetition of the Gāyatrī by the Brāhman, and of the phrase "Sūrya Nārāyaṇa" by the peasant; in the universal celebration of the Makara Samkrānti or winter solstice, and in certain other observances.

The sun appears in Vedic times as Sūrya, Āditya, etc. He rides in a chariot drawn by seven horses, or by one seven-headed horse, and he changes his chariot for a new one at the beginning of each year. The Purānic legend1 of Vishnū, in his dwarf incarnation, covering the earth, sky and heavens in three steps, is generally believed to be a reference to the course of the sun through the divisions of the universe.

At the present day shrines2 and images of the sun are rare, but temples exist in some places, the two most important being those at Kanārak, near Puri, and at Gayā.

In Śaṅkarāchārya’s time3 (eighth to ninth century A.D.) there were six recognised sects of sun worshippers, worshipping the rising sun as Brahmā, the noon sun as Śiva, the setting sun as Vishnū, etc., but no such division is known at the present day; the pious Brāhman4 meditates on all three gods as he repeats his Gāyatrī at sunrise.

2 Crooke, I, pp. 5, 6.
3 Crooke, I, p. 6.
I. The *Solar* Feasts and Observances in the present day are:

1. The *Samkrānti* days, more especially the Makara Samkrānti of the North and West of India, corresponding with the Pongal of the South.

At the entry of the sun into each zodiacal sign he is worshipped by some, by others only at his entry into the four signs, Makara (Capricornus), Mesha (Aries), Karka (Cancer), and Tulā (Libra), marking respectively the winter solstice, vernal equinox, summer solstice, and autumnal equinox; and of these four the first is by far the most widely observed.

(i) The *Makara Samkrānti*. This occurs about the twelfth or thirteenth of January, and falls some time in the month Pausha. The holiday lasts for three days, and is a time of family reunions, feasting, bathing, and general rejoicing. Almsgiving is also practised, and a present is given to the family priest. It is most auspicious.

In Bengal it synchronises with the rice harvest, and special rice cakes are eaten, children wear necklaces of sugar birds, with which on the following day crows and other birds are fed. On the first day a shred of straw is tied to furniture and cooking pots to ensure prosperity.

A large fair is held at Allāhābād, many pilgrims going to bathe there at the junction of the Gaṅgā and Jamnā rivers, many others going to the mouth of the Gaṅgā, where offerings are also made to the ocean.

In Mahārāṣṭra, besides almsgiving and bathing, the following practices are observed:

(a) Sugared sesamum seed is given to all members of the family, and to friends, with the words: तिल्लगुन आ गोइ गोइ ("Eat sweet sesamum and speak to me sweetly"), to ensure the absence of quarrelling throughout the year. Sesamum oil is burned in the lamps, offered to Śaṅkara, and rubbed on the body before bathing.

This use of sesamum may be due to the belief that it is able to ward off evil spirits. The following dictum on the use of sesamum occurs in the Mahābhārata: "The gift of sesame seeds is a very superior gift. It produces everlasting merit. . . . The gift of sesame at Śrāddha is applauded. . . . One should, on the day of full moon of Vaiśākha, make gifts of sesame unto the Brāhmans. They should also be made to eat and to touch sesame on every occasion that one can afford."

(b) Women desiring children secretly drop a cocoanut into some vessel in a Brāhman house. This is known as अवचिताफल (secret fruit).

(c) Like the foregoing and following, another custom to secure children is to smear five pitchers with lime and red lead, and give them to five women of one's married friends, especially to brides.

(d) A woman throws two cocoanuts into a neighbour's house and begs for two in exchange, saying, तेव्वे ज्ञा राग्नेवा ("Take a toy and give a child").

(e) Gifts of two lamps and two mirrors are made by women to Brāhmans, and betel nut and spices to their wives.

(f) No handling of cowdung is permitted on the chief feast day, i.e. the middle one of the three, so, as this is the staple fuel of the country, all cooking must be done the previous day.

In Southern India this day is called Pongal (from a Tāmil word, meaning "Is it boiling?") , the first day of the Tāmil year. New pots are bought in which rice in fresh milk is boiled, and according as the milk takes a shorter or longer time to boil, the year will be prosperous or the reverse. Hence it is eagerly watched by the family.

The South India cattle feast, called Poḷā in the West (see Chap. VI, p. 118), is held at Pongal, on the third day. Cows and oxen are sprinkled with saffron water and worshipped by the men.

1 Anuśāsana Parva, Pratāp Chandra Roy's trans., p. 348.
With this festival may be coupled that known as:

(ii) *Makari Saptami, Bhāskari Saptami* or *Ratha Saptami*, which, according to some calendars, occurs on the seventh day after the entry of the sun into Makara (Capricornus), and according to others on a fixed day, namely, the seventh of the light half of Māgha.

The chief rite for this day is to bathe (if possible in the Gaṅgā) at sunrise, placing on the head a platter of seven arka leaves, with a small lamp upon it, while prayers are being said mentally to the sun. The platter and lamp are afterwards set afloat on the water, and gifts of food, clothing or money made to a Brāhman, while a picture of the sun in his seven horse chariot is made and worshipped with red sandal paste, red flowers, etc. This rite is to secure freedom from sickness or sorrow for the year.

Originally the seventh of each month (both halves) was kept for sun worship. Now the seventh dark half has gone out of use. Sun offerings should be of eight kinds, *viz.* water, milk, curds, ghī, sesame, mustard seed, rice and kuśa grass.

The legend runs that a former Kshatriya king had a son who was weakly, and on consulting the sages he learned the cause to be that in a former birth his son had despised Brāhmans, and not bestowed charity on them, nor worshipped the gods, especially the sun. If this were done in his present life, it would be accepted as expiation, and he would grow strong. Hence the custom arose.

It is kept by both men and women.

(iii) *Mahāvishuva Samkrānti.* (Vishuva = First point of Aries or Libra.) There are the vernal and autumnal equinoxes, when the sun enters the signs Mesha (Aries) and Tulā (Libra), in the months Chaitra and Āśvina. The Mesha samkrānti is largely observed in North India by bathing in the Gaṅgā. Elsewhere it and the Tulā samkrānti are not very generally observed.

---

2. *New Year's Day, Dhvajaranpana or Guḍhi Pādaḍava*. This falls on the first day of the light half of Chaitra. As explained in Chapter I, the actual new year, beginning on the Mesha samkrānti, is not kept as the beginning of the civil year, as it does not necessarily coincide with a new moon day. The civil year begins from the new moon immediately preceding the Mesha samkrānti, and is a day of holiday making and rejoicing. It is marked by two customs in addition to the usual bathing and visiting friends, *viz.*

(i) The erecting of a pole (Dhvaja or Guḍhi). This is crowned by a new garment, usually a woman’s bodice or robe, and a brass drinking pot, and may be thrust out from a window, or tied to a neighbouring tree or to the roof.

(ii) The eating of leaves of the nīm tree.

With regard to the first custom there is a legend that Indra gave a standard to one of his devotees, variously called King Vasu or Uparichara, wherewith to worship him, but the explanation seems to require as much elucidation as the custom.

Washburn Hopkins\(^1\) places this festival at the end of the rains and beginning of that new year reckoned from the new moon of "Saumya māsa," and others say it celebrates the birth of the first of Nārada’s sixty sons (see Chapter II, p. 36). Another explanation of the pole is that this day celebrates the return of Rāma and Sītā to Ayodhya after the defeat of Rāvana, and his joyful reception by his subjects. This, again, is no real explanation. The popular idea is that it is done "to bring luck," and the origin has evidently been forgotten.

With regard to the second custom, it is popularly believed to be very beneficial to the health to eat nīm leaves. The tree is sacred to the disease goddesses, especially to Śītalā (the smallpox goddess), so that eating a few leaves on the auspicious first of the year would be considered a precaution against illness during the year.

---

\(^1\) Epic Mythology, *E.I.A.R.*, p. 125.
3. *Itu Pūja.* From Kārttika full moon to Mārga-śīrsha full moon. (Bihār, all Kārttiika.)

The word *Itu* has been derived from Mitra—the Sun. This pūjā is performed every Sunday for a month by women in Bengal. Libations of water are offered in small pots to the sun, and afterwards they are immersed in a river or tank.

An old legend tells the usual tale of a family in want and trouble restored to prosperity and happiness through the performance of this sun worship by a daughter.

4. Every Sunday in Śrāvaṇa the sun is worshipped.

5. The entry of the sun into the nakshatra Hasta (or Gaja).

This occurs about the month Āśvina, at the close of the rainy season. It can only be observed properly by the rich, as the correct ceremony includes the gift (to a Brāhmaṇ) of a golden elephant, on which are seated golden figures of Śiva, Gaurī his wife, and Gaṇeśa their son; also a golden image of Gaurī on an elephant should be worshipped. The ceremony is called Gajagaurī vrata.

6. *Svastika Vrata.* On every evening during the four months of the rainy season some women draw a Svastika (an ancient symbol of good luck), and worship it; and at the close of the season they present a Brāhmaṇ with a gold or silver plate, on which the same symbol appears.

Whether the svastika was, or was not, a sun-symbol has not been decided by scholars, but it certainly is connected with the sun in the minds of Mahārāshṭra women, and the above vrata is a form of sun worship. See Enthoven, *I.A.*, XL, Supplement, p. 15.

II. We now come to the *Seasonal* Festivals, regulated by the sun, but in which objects other than the sun are worshipped.

---

1. The *Holi, Holika*, or *Hutāśanī*; on the full moon of Phālguna.

This is a very popular festival, and has its roots in the worship of the sun, now well on its northward course, and bringing the welcome burning heat. Any attempt to get to the real origin brings one up against a variety of legends, which by their very number and variation prove that they themselves are but the results of endeavours on the part of different people to explain an already existing custom. The following are some of these legends:

(a) There was a demoness, ḍhunḍhā or Holikā, who used to eat the children of a certain village; and was eventually scared away permanently by the blowing of horns and the use of obscene language.¹ (Note in this explanation there is no trace of sun worship.)

(b) Tripurāsura's son Tārakāsura, growing powerful, so tormented the gods that they decided to send Kāmadeva, the god of love, to Śiva, to induce him to destroy their persecutor. Śiva, at his devotions, was so angry at the interruption that his glare of wrath burnt Kāmadeva to ashes, whereupon the watching hosts of

¹ Sharma, p. 266; *F. & H.*, p. 38.
spirits burst into mocking and evil words.¹ (Here we get the reference to fierce heat, as in the three following legends.)

(c) Hiranyakāśipu, a demon, the father of Holikā and Pralhāda, incensed by his son’s devotion to Viṣṇu, commanded his daughter Holikā to take her brother on her lap and burn him to death, but by Viṣṇu’s interposition Holikā was burnt and Pralhāda escaped unhurt.²

(d) Holikā, the sister of Saṃvat, burnt herself on her brother’s pyre.

(e) Holikā was a goddess who could only be appeased by fire.

From the confusion of these and other legends two things emerge: firstly, that some one was burnt; and, secondly, that obscene language was used and a loud noise was made, and on these points may be noticed Dr. Crooke’s conclusion³ that the festival is probably very ancient, having been taken over by the Āryans from the aborigines, that it may signify the burning of the old year to usher in the new, and that the use of indecent words may be to repel the evil spirits who might check fertility in man, animals or crops. It seems to be established that evil spirits⁴ were believed, in primitive times, to be warded off by indecent acts or words, or by horn-blowing, drum-beating, or other loud noise.

Five different practices are combined in the Konkan, between the Western Ghats and the sea, where the people are more devoted Holi-keepers than any others in India.

(a) The burning of a bonfire on the full moon night after an all-day fast. From the first or second day of the month boys begin collecting, begging or stealing wood, cowdung cakes, and any other fuel, and on the

¹ Sharma, p. 266.
² "Folklore of Gujerat," R. E. Enthoven, I.A., XLVI.
³ Crooke, II, 321.

"Golden Bough, II," pp. '162-63.'
fifteenth day the bonfire is built round a branch of plantain or castor oil tree, towns will have a bonfire in almost every street, villages at least two or three, built by the different castes. The fire is kept up all night, and in some places is not allowed to die out until the fifteenth day of the dark half. Men and boys dance round it, smearing themselves with the ashes, and singing.

(b) Singing of songs, celebrating Kṛishṇa's love episodes with the herdswomen, beating of drums, and blowing of horns, shouting of obscene words to passers by, especially to women, and uttering a loud cry while beating the mouth with the hand. This is called "Bombne," and is peculiar to this festival. This particular side of the festival is confined chiefly to the lower castes, it is obnoxious to the educated and more refined, who are endeavouring—with considerable success—to suppress it. It is now possible for respectable women to go about without being insulted and molested, as it was not even ten years ago.

(c) Throwing coloured liquid and powder over one another and passers by. This should really be confined to the Raṅga pañchamī day on Kṛishṇa fifth, but, like the shouting and singing, it is carried on from before the full moon till about the sixth or seventh of the dark half. Small tin syringes and bamboo blow-pipes are used, and although indiscriminate colour throwing is being strongly suppressed, yet the custom is kept up by families in their own houses and courtyards.

(d) Dancing, by men and boys of the lower castes, a dance peculiar to this feast, resembling some of the old English folk-dances. A band of about two dozen will go round a town, on the days before the full moon, to collect money with which to keep the feast.

(e) The practice of touching low-caste people by Brāhmans and others of high caste. This is done on the day after the full moon, the day called सिंगा ("Touch, touch, Siṁgā" or Phālguna"), and is believed

1 An alternative name for the month.
to lead to immunity from disease. A purificatory bath must be taken after the defilement.

Sharma\(^1\) quotes an ancient authority as follows:

होलीच्छ्वा दुसरे दिवसें अंत्यजाला स्वर्शि कर्ण स्नान केलें असतं आधिव्यथि नाहीं शा होतात.

("By the touching of the low-caste on the second day of Holi, followed by bathing, all kinds of illness are destroyed.")

Mention should also be made of the necklaces of yellow and white sugar medallions given to children at the feast.

In Madras the bonfire is omitted, and both there and in Bengal the swinging of Krishṇa’s image, in a small swing, is substituted, to celebrate the return of spring and the vivifying power of the sun, and the season of love.

Another spring festival is that of

2. Madana trayodaśī, Kāma trayodaśī, or Anaṅga trayodaśī, on Chaitra śukla thirteenth.

Madana and his wife, Rati, are the god and goddess of love. Madana is the friend of Vasanta, the Spring, \(\text{i.e.}\) love is associated with the spring season. His banner bears the sign of Makara, the sea monster, which is considered to be the emblem of love, and he plays on the viṇā or lute. The pair are worshipped with flowers and dancing. This is a North India festival, not kept in Mahārāṣṭra, where its place is taken by the revels of the Holī in the previous month. The reason for this may be that the hot weather begins nearly a month earlier in the West and South than in the North.

Note.\(^2\) The Vaivadeva sacrifice, for producing and sustaining life, was performed in old times on the Phālguna full moon. A distinct connection can be traced between this sacrifice (and its object) and the modern spring festivals.

Another Seasonal festival is kept on the Malabar and Konkan coast:

\(^1\) P. 251. \(^2\) Śatapatha Brāhmaṇa, S.B.E., XII, p. 383.
3. *Naraśī pūrṇīma*, or Cocoanut Full Moon, at Śrāvaṇa full moon. From this date the south-west monsoon is supposed to abate, and coasting trade can be resumed. The Portuguese Government remits all customs on boats entering Goa harbour on this day. It is essentially a traders' festival, and has become established through popular custom, not through any classic authority. At evening the worshippers assemble on the shore and worship the sea with mantras, throwing in offerings of cocoanuts, Sharma¹ says, as an offering to the "Food-giving goddess of the water"; others² say to Varuna.

4. *Gaṇeśa chaturthī*. This holiday, on Bhādrapada śukla fourth, has been included among the seasonal festivals, as there seems to be a distinct connection between Gaṇeśa and the harvest of the early crops, pointed out by recent writers. Sharma³ says that the fate of the later crops being uncertain, depending as they do on whether the latter rain is good or not, it is exceedingly important to worship the Remover of Difficulties at this time of year.

The older ideas about him are various. He⁴ had no place in Vedic literature, nor in the Rāmāyana or the older Pūrāṇas, and he only later became identified with the Gaṇas, or attendants on Śiva.

Bhandārkar⁵ says the Gaṇeśa cult was established between the fifth and eighth centuries A.D., and offers no solution of the genesis of his elephant head. Crooke⁶ believes he was imported into Hinduism from a primitive indigenous cult, possibly he was an ancient Dravidian sun-god.

Popular legends make him the son of Śiva and Gauri, born to destroy an elephant-headed demon and free the human race from his tyranny. Some say he was born with an elephant's head, others, more generally, that he was born a normal child, but lost his

---

¹ P. 132.  
³ P. 185.  
⁴ *Religious Thought and Life in India*, Monier Williams, p. 216.  
⁶ Crooke, I, p. 111.
head through the glance of ill-omened Saturn falling upon him, the first animal who could be found to supply the deficiency being an elephant.

His elephant head and his vehicle, the rat, are usually taken to be emblems of his prudence, sagacity and forethought. He is by nature malignant, but may be rendered benignant by propitiatory rites. His name is placed at the head of any writing, and he should be worshipped before beginning any new undertaking.

If a merchant becomes bankrupt, he announces it by turning his Ganesa image upside down, either as a sign that the god has deserted him, or in anger for his having done so.

He is worshipped by men, women and children, of all castes and sects, and has been adopted as the patron god of schoolboys and students, and also of a new cult of Nationalism.

Two distinct elements can be seen in his worship as practised in the present day:

(i) The whole family rises at dawn, anoints with oil and bathes, and then puts on holiday clothes, jewellery, etc. At noon an image of the god, either of gold, silver or clay, is brought and placed in a booth, or on a platform, decorated with lamps and mirrors. (A new plaster image is often bought annually, and consecrated, and is thrown into water at the close of the festival.) It is worshipped with offerings of dūrvā grass, flowers and many mantras. At the close the officiating Brāhman priest is given his fee, and he and the whole family and neighbours sit down to a feast. In the evening lighted lamps are waved round the god’s image, and hymns are sung before it. The holiday is prolonged for five, seven, ten, or even twenty-one days, according to the desire and the means of the family. Pūjā is done three times daily, and on the last day cocoanuts are broken before the image, and prayers for his blessing on the family are offered.

The image (if of clay or plaster) is then thrown into water, or (if of metal) restored to its place in the house. It is customary to keep an image of Gaṇeśa in a niche in the living room. This festival is unique in one respect—the first day, rather than the last, is the greatest day.

(ii) Within recent years a new element has crept into Gaṇeśa worship in the towns of Mahārāṣṭra. The growing interest of students in politics, and the adoption of Gaṇeśa as their patron god, have united to connect him closely with the national movement. This is strengthened by the fact that his worship is performed by all castes and sects. His name is derived from Gaṇa = a crowd, hence "populace," and he is called "Lord of the people." The legend of his slaying the elephant-headed demon, Gajāśura, is interpreted to the worshippers, who are coming to his temples in increasing numbers, as being the deliverance of the people from their national oppressor.

Bands of students and schoolboys form processions through the streets, and the whole of the festival is given a strong political significance similar to that of the Śivāji-venerating element in the Dasara (q.v. p. 57).

The connection of Gaṇeśa with the moon is given in Chap. IV.

5. Gaurī festival, on the seventh, eighth and ninth of Bhādrapada sukla. This goddess, the wife of Śīva and mother of Gaṇeśa, is considered the goddess of harvest and protectress of women. Her festival, chiefly observed by women, closely follows that of her son, when the early crops are ripe and the later require rain. Although she is popularly sometimes confused with Durgā or Kālī, yet she is quite distinct, being the survival, from pre-Āryan times, of another deity.

Her festival, celebrated especially in Mahārāṣṭra, consists of three parts:

(i) On the first day a bundle of aghāda (wild balsam) is brought into the house, and in the evening

is wrapped in a silk cloth, placed in the lap of an unmarried girl and worshipped with mantras. Lucky marks, such as the svastika and Gauri's footprint (origin of the "cone" pattern worked on Indian shawls, and from them introduced to England), are drawn in powder on the floor. The girl who carries the bundle representing Gauri is regarded as her agent for movement and speech, and is led by the women of the house from room to room, in each being seated on a stool, and having lamps waved round her.

MODERN SYMBOL FOR LAKSHMÎ'S FOOTPRINT, SHOWING EVOLUTION FROM PROBABLE ORIGINAL FORM.

*Note.*—The left footprint is the more generally used.

In each room she is asked: "What have you brought"; and she answers, according to the nature of each room: "Treasure to fill a city," "Delicious food," "Beautiful children," and so on. The women reply: "Come on golden feet, and stay forever." This is believed to bring good fortune to each room. The bundle is then placed on a stool, offered sweets, milk, etc., and the night is spent by young girls in singing before her.

Her husband, Śiva, is supposed to have followed her secretly, and is represented by a pot of rice and a cocoanut hidden under a fold of her cloth.

On the second day she is offered food, and worshipped, and at noon a big feast is held. At night
again there is singing before her, and sometimes dancing in her praise.

On the third day she is put into a sūrpa, or winnowing tray, and carried by a woman servant to a stream or tank. The woman is told not under any conditions to look behind her as she goes. At the stream the plants are taken from the cloth and thrown into the water, the sūrpa and cloth are brought home, and the festival is over.

(ii) An important piece of ritual is this: the woman-servant must bring home from the bank of the stream a handful of gravel, which is thrown over the house to bring luck, and over the trees to protect them from vermin, after being worshipped.

(iii) On the middle day of the festival women take lengths of cotton, sixteen times their own height, fold them into skeins, and lay them before the goddess for her to bless. Some castes put the skeins, with pieces of cocoanut and new grain, into new earthenware pots, and stack them up with an image of Gaurī in a tray on the top. On the third day the skeins are taken up, folded into shorter lengths, tied with seven or sixteen knots (versions vary), worshipped, and fastened by each woman round her own neck, to be worn until Āśvina kṛishṇa eighth, or until a propitious day occurs.

The necklets are then removed, worshipped with offerings of sesamum seeds and rice, and either thrown into water or buried in some field or other cultivated ground.

Sometimes lucky necklets are made out of dūrvā grass, instead of cotton, and the day is known as Dūrvashtamī.

The customs connected with this festival are very old, and the legend which is told, purporting to be its origin, is less old than the customs, and is to the effect that a poor Brähman, unable through poverty to keep it, by entertaining an unexpected guest, in the form of an old woman, was blessed by her with miraculous gifts of cows and food, and on her departure was told to
keep this festival each year to retain her favour. She was then discerned to be Gaurī herself.

Gupte suggests that the custom of bringing gravel from the river refers to the alluvial riverside soil as the original seat of the crops; that the old woman of the legend and the young girl of modern custom indicate the departure of the old and the coming of the new season; the lay figure of aghāda indicates the dead body of the old season; and the sixteen knots, and other use of the same number in connection with the cotton skeins, points to the sixteen weeks of the growth to harvest of the rice crops.

6. The *Navarātra, Durgā Pūjā* or *Dasarā* festival. This festival lasts for the first ten days of the light half of Āśvina, occurring too at the time of the autumn equinox, and is really compounded of four separate feasts; *i.e.* (i) the Sarasvatī feast from the seventh to ninth; (ii) the Lalitā feast on the fifth; (iii) the Durgā feast from the first to tenth; and (iv) the Victory feast on the tenth.

These four will be examined separately, although the distinctions between them are becoming confused in the popular mind; and the whole period is kept as though it were due to but one cause.

(i) *The Sarasvatī pūjā.* (The same as the Bengal Śrī pañchamī, Māgha fifth.) Sarasvatī appears in the *Rīgveda* as a river goddess, in the *Brāhmaṇas* she is identified with Vāch (speech), and in the later myths and to-day is considered the wife of Brahmā, the patroness of letters, and the goddess of wisdom and speech, from which position she is being by degrees ousted by Gaṇeśa (see above, pp. 49, 50). But these three days are her own.

On the first day, Āśvina sukla seventh, when the moon enters the nakshatra Mūla, all the sacred books in the house are collected, an image of the goddess is placed on the top of the pile of them, and her spirit is summoned into it with mantras.

On the second day she is worshipped and on the third her spirit is dismissed, after a gift of money has been offered to her and presented to the presiding priest.

So in Southern and Western India; in Bengal these days are given to Durgā worship.

(ii) Lalita¹ or Upāṅgalalitā pañchami. (Āśvina śukla fifth.) This is hardly known outside Māhārāṣṭra. The legend goes that Lalitā was the patron goddess of a town, Upāṅga, and that by worshipping her on this day the inhabitants gained great prosperity. Her festival is confused in the popular mind with those of Durgā and Sarasvatī.

(iii) Durgā puja.² (Āśvina śukla first to tenth.) Durgā has become identified with the pre-Āryan Kālī of Bengal since Purānic times. She is considered the wife and female counterpart of Śiva, as Sarasvatī and Lakshmi are of Brahmā and Vishṇu.

In Bengal, animal sacrifices are offered to her, and it is well-known that human sacrifice would be offered except for the restraining hand of the law. Quoting from the Bhavishya Purāṇa, Sir W. Jones writes: “The head of a slaughtered man³ gives Durgā one thousand times more satisfaction than that of a buffalo.”

In other parts of India the conception of her is less fierce, and offerings of flowers, fruit, etc., are all that are made. She is worshipped during the first ten days of Āśvina, special days being the eighth (her customary monthly day), and the tenth, the day of Victory, the name Vijayā being applied alike to her victory over the buffalo demon Mahishāsura and to Rāma’s victory over Rāvana.

The legend goes that a demon so troubled the earth that the inhabitants appealed to the gods, who sent Durgā, the eight-armed world-mother, to fight with him. She fought for ten days, and overcame and slew

---

¹ Sharma, p. 215; also Molesworth, etc.
² Sharma, p. 212 f.; also F. & H., p. 20.
³ Asiatic Researches, III, p. 257.
him on the tenth. Except on the tenth day no reference is made to this event in the daily worship offered to her, which is as under:

Each day, after anointing with oil, a ceremonial bath must be taken, both morning and evening. Only one meal is to be eaten, and the goddess must be worshipped three times in the day, with flowers, lamps and the recitation of mantras.

In Bengal, household images of Durgā are used, but in other parts these are rarely seen, an earthenware jar being substituted, in which various grains are put. A thread is wound about it, and it is marked with a lucky symbol in red. A tray placed on the top receives the offerings. On the eighth day women perform a ceremony of burning incense in a saucer, placing it three times alternately in their palms and on their heads; and at midnight the goddess is worshipped with lamps.

In Mahārāṣṭra it is chiefly a women's festival, bands of women going daily to worship at a Durgā temple, if one is accessible, otherwise they worship at home; but in Bengal it is as much a men's as a women's festival.

The celebrations on the tenth day are so mixed, in modern times, with those of the Rāma Victory festival, that it is almost impossible to disentangle them. It is doubtful whether any further ceremony than the final dismissal of the spirit of the goddess belongs properly to the Durgā festival.

(iv) Vijaya daśamī or Dasara. (Āśvina śukla tenth.) Several legends are given to explain the origin of this festival, of these the two most popular are: (a) That it was the day on which Rāma, having propitiated Durgā, who helped her devotee Rāvaṇa, by longer prayers and better offerings than his enemy's, won her over to his side, and was by her enabled to kill Rāvaṇa;

Note.—The explanation given for commemorating this event in the autumn rather than at the spring Rāma festival in Chaitra,  

1 Mahābhārata, Vana Parva.
is that Rāma began praying to Durgā in the autumn, but did not gain merit sufficient to kill Rāvaṇa until the following spring.

and (b) That the five Pāṇḍava brothers, having completed their year’s service in disguise, unrecognised, in Virāṭa’s palace, took their arms from their hiding place in the Šamī tree, and proceeded to battle against their cousins, the Kauravas, whom they ultimately defeated.

Both legends, therefore, point to this as a day on which to celebrate victory, and to make military displays.

Four or five separate observances are followed on this day, which is a men’s, not a women’s, festival:

(a) The šamī tree¹ (Mimosa suma) is worshipped, and its leaves are distributed to friends under the name of “gold,” that is, the gift of such a leaf is supposed to be as valuable as a gift of gold, and is sometimes called a putali or medal. In many places, where the šamī tree is not procurable, the more common āpta (Bauhinia) is substituted. In some districts an ear of newly ripe grain is also given, under the name of “silver.”

(b) A bull buffalo is sacrificed, some say in memory of Durgā’s victory, some in memory of Rāma’s, at a special spot outside the village, in the evening, to preserve the village from sickness. The animal is selected a month beforehand and fattened. The right to perform the sacrifice is hereditary. The head of the buffalo should be severed at a single blow, and the carcass should be buried at the spot.

(c) The village bounds are visited by the men and boys, who cross into neighbouring territory, after which they return home with great rejoicings, to be greeted by their women on the house threshold, holding trays containing lamps, rice, supāri nut, and red lead, which they wave round the heads of the men.

(d) The implements of a man’s trade or profession, or the insignia of his office, are worshipped by him.

¹ Mahābhārata, Virāṭa Parva.
Hence, everything pertaining to war, e.g. cannon elephants, guns, horses, etc., are worshipped by the military castes, and incidentally war is glorified in the eyes of all.

(e) In Mahārāṣṭra, a Śivāji cult is developing. The Dasarā day is kept in his memory, men and boys parade the roads crying: "Śivāji ki jai," and it is evident that this day is considered the one par excellence on which to celebrate the spirit of nationalism.

Writing in 1901, Washburn Hopkins¹ said that Śivāji was then developing into a god, his complete deification was only a question of time, and the Census Report of 1901 mentions a temple to Śivāji at Malvan, Ratnagiri district. It is safe to say that Śivāji has already become the patron god of war.

Now, probably, the unifying element, which binds into what is practically one festival the various sectional feasts in honour of the different deities described above, is its seasonal character.

The rainy season is practically over, the early crops are ripe for harvesting, and in ancient days kings were starting their winter campaigns, for roads were becoming dry and traversable. The present day harmless and rather pointless crossing of the village boundary into neighbouring territory, known as शिल्मण, is doubtless the survival of तीमोढ़वन (breaking boundary) of marauding chieftains; the home coming with presents of "gold," that of the return with the spoils of the raid; and the joyful reception by the women, that of gratitude at their safe return.

The buffalo sacrifice, too, is a survival of ancient times, for it was a well-known custom to sacrifice some animal to propitiate the harvest gods who protect the villages. Hewitt² considers it the celebration of the autumn equinox, which falls in Āśvina, the buffalo being a year-god, standing for the Indra of the Rigveda.

¹ India Old and New, p. 105. ² Hewitt, pp. 224, 349.
In Násik (Bombay), about the year 1909, owing to a dispute between rival claimants for the right of performing the buffalo sacrifice, it was omitted on Dasarā day. An outbreak of cholera the following hot weather was attributed to the omission, and much indignation was felt that a private feud had been allowed to lead to public suffering. A special sacrifice was made at the Holi festival, and representations of buffaloes’ heads, together with obscene words, were painted on walls all over the town. This points to the sacrifice as being unconnected with either Durgā or Rāma, but with the propitiation of older, village gods. The later worship of Rāma, Sarasvatī, and Durgā was combined with the old seasonal sacrifice, and the story of the fight of the last-named with a demon in buffalo form was invented to fit in with the existing custom.

7. Kojāgarī, full moon. (Āśvina śukla fifteenth.) This harvest festival is kept at Āśvinī full moon. It is also called Navānā (new food), and from this day the new grain of the recent harvest may be eaten. Since Lakshmi, wife of Vishnu, has come to be regarded as the bringer of good fortune, and arbitrary in her bestowal of favours, she is to be worshipped this night, when she is believed to be abroad, and a light must be shown outside the house, otherwise she may refuse to pause and give her blessing. For the same reason everyone must keep awake all night, lest the careless man who sleeps fail to win her blessing. The rule that the night should be spent in playing dice (typical of the uncertainty of fortune), and that cocoanut milk (typical of fertility) should be drunk at midnight, are both, probably, precautions and aids to keeping awake.

There is a legend of a king who had an iron image of Alakshmi (Ill-fortune, the reputed sister of Lakshmi) in his palace. He grew gradually poor and troubled. Through the diligence of his wife’s worship of Lakshmi, at the Kojāgarī full moon, the iron image

1 Hindu Year, p. 20; F. & H., 48; Sharmā, 222 f.; Gupte, p. 105 f.
melted away, and good fortune returned. Hence the worship was established.

Here, again, the night of rejoicing at the harvest moon was the original feast, the introduction of Lakshmī a later addition.

Note.—
In North India a similar feast is held on Mārgaśīrsha: full moon.
" South India " " " " " " Pausha:
" parts of the Deccan " " " " " Māgha:

8. Lakshmī pūjā and Dīpāvali. (Āśvinī krishṇa thirteenth to Kārttika śukla second.) This festival is, like Dasarā, compounded of some five different festivals, viz. (i) worship of wealth; (ii) the celebration of Vishṇu’s victory over the demon Naraka; (iii) Lakshmī worship; (iv) the celebration of Vishṇu’s victory over the demon Bali; and (v) the expression of brotherly and sisterly affection. These will all be described separately.

(i) Dhana trayodāsī (Wealth, thirteenth). This occurs on the thirteenth of Āśvina krishṇa, the first day of the Dīpāvali festival. All must begin the day with bathing after anointing with oil. The special observances for this day chiefly concern merchants, who close their yearly accounts, sweep and tidy their shops and offices, and, having collected all their account books, together with a pile of silver coins, worship them and Lakshmī, the giver of wealth. Turmeric and red lead are freely smeared over the coins, as the many stained rupees in circulation after the festival bear witness. The women are engaged in scouring the house and cooking-pots, preparing cakes and sweet-meats for the five days’ holiday, hanging garlands over doorways, elaborately decorating the ground before the door with lucky patterns in fine flour, etc.

Schools are closed from the preceding day, and boys let off squibs and crackers in the streets and courtyards, although this belongs properly to the following days of festival. Lamps are lighted from this evening and kept burning throughout the five nights.

(ii) Naraka chaturdaśī (Hell fourteenth). (See also Chapter VI, p. 116). On this second day of the
festival is celebrated the destruction of Narakāśura by Vishṇu. One account says that in his Kṛishṇa incarnation he fought with and killed the demon, and another, the Bhavishyottara Purāṇa, gives as origin the well-known Bali story, as under:

King Bali, by his devotion to Śiva, had gained so much merit and power that he used it to trouble gods and men. Therefore Vishṇu became incarnate as a dwarf, Vāmana, and went to King Bali in the guise of a mendicant, asking, as alms, as much ground as he could cover in three steps. The boon being granted, he assumed a huge form, and took three strides, with the first covering the earth, with the second the heavens, and with the third treading Bali down into the nether regions (Naraka or hell). Thereafter, relenting for having treated Bali harshly, Vishṇu granted him the kingdom of Naraka, and three days annually to reign on earth wherever no lamps were lighted.

Naturally, therefore, men light lamps in every building, to avoid falling again under Bali's power.

A connection evidently arose in men's minds between this Bali, King of hell, and Yama, Lord of the dead, for we find another legend attributing this festival to another cause, viz. the tradition that where lamps are shown, the deceased forefathers of that household will see the light, and, being released from Yama's clutches, rise and proceed to Heaven, i.e. Śrīn (Indra's abode). Therefore offerings are made to Yama.

Note.—Sir W. Jones¹ says that the lights are to guide spirits of kinsmen who have died abroad, or in battle, to Yama's halls.

Again, a legend² is told that once, on the birth of a son to King Haima, his death from snake bite was prophesied to occur on the fourth day after marriage. In order to cheat fate, the boy was carefully kept in a snakeproof suite of rooms, built on an island in the river Yamunā.

But on the fateful day a snake was produced from King Haima's sneeze, and the boy was bitten and died.

¹ Asiatic Researches, III, p. 25 f. ² Sharma, p. 223.
At so sorrowful an event even Yama's messengers, who came to carry away the boy's spirit, felt pity, and asked their lord if nothing could be done to avert such calamities.

Yama said that the lighting of lamps every evening, from Āśvina krishṇa thirteenth to Kārttika sukla second, would avert a violent death.

The ceremonies for this day are two, viz.

(a) Very special bathing after anointing with oil, followed by putting on new clothes. A Mahārāṣṭra saying is, नरक चतुर्दशीं दिवसं तेजामूले लक्ष्मी व जलामूले गंगा वास करिति। ("On Naraka fourteenth Lakshmi [i.e. beauty] dwells in oil and Gaṅgā [i.e. cleanliness] in water.")

Even the poorest manage to obtain some new garment for this day.

(b) Lighting lamps in every house and Vaishnava temple. The rich have costly illuminations, the poor at least one small lamp. Squibs, crackers and more elaborate fireworks are lighted.

It is a time for family reunions, rejoicing and feasting, a significant name for it in Mahārāṣṭra being चाव दिवस (vulgarly, "Chewing day").

(iii) Lakshmi pūja. (Āśvina new moon.) On this third and middle day of the festival Lakshmi is worshipped in the evening, after an all-day fast. A small altar is prepared, and such images of gods as the household possesses are placed upon it, with Lakshmi in the place of honour. Fruit and flowers are offered with mantras, and afterwards the family feast and continue the rejoicings of the previous day.

Note.—In Bengal Kāli is worshipped, with a clay figure, instead of Lakshmi, whose place, and that of Sarasvatī, she has practically taken.

Some, on this day, offer propitiatory worship, with black offerings, to Alakshmi, goddess of adversity, to induce her to keep away.

(iv) Dipavali proper, or Bali worship day. (Kārttika śukla first.) In some parts of India this is the first day of the year, and it is kept as such by traders all over
the country, who open their new account books this day. Besides this custom four others are found, *viz.*

(a) Bali himself is worshipped in Mahārāṣṭra, in compensation, it is said, for having lost his kingdom. A representation of him is made and offerings of fruit, flowers, etc., are given, the following verse being sung: इंद्रपीठा जावी बठिये गाय येव ("May all troubles depart and Bali's kingdom come").¹ The same verse is also sung by bands of men of the non-caste races, who go about begging.

The wish expressed in this verse is not compatible with the rejoicings at Bali's defeat, and the lighting of lamps on purpose to keep clear of him, and, as it is more common among the low-castes, Manwaring² is probably right in ascribing it to the Śūdras, whose champion, King Bali, was against the overbearing higher castes. If this is correct, we have the interesting sight of a festival kept by the descendants of two parties to a long-ago struggle, both camps celebrating both protagonists on successive days.

(b) A tug-of-war is held between high-caste and low-caste men, holding the ends of a pole wrapped in darbha grass. (This is another sign of the probability of an inter-caste feud as origin. It is not much observed nowadays.)

(c) In Bengal Bali worship is unknown, and in its place we have the launching, on a stream, by women and girls, at twilight, of small saucers containing each a lamp. If the lamp founders, or drifts ashore again, the year will bring misfortune; but if it floats safely downstream, the year will be happy.

(d) Cow and bullock worship. The animals are washed, fed, and adorned with garlands, etc., then worshipped and led round the village, and on coming home lighted lamps are waved round them to ward off evil spirits. (See Poḷā and Bendūra, Chap. VI, p. 118.)

¹ Marāṭhī Proverbs, Manwaring, p. 137.
² Ibid.
(v) *Yama or Bhāūbija dvītyā.* (Kārttika śukla second.) This is the last day of the festival. The daily bathing, anointing with oil and lighting of lamps continues, but to-day's chief feature is the exchange of amenities between brothers and sisters, to celebrate Yama's dining with his sister Yamunā. Every man and boy must dine to-day in his sister's house; failing a sister a cousin is considered an equivalent. In exchange for the feast provided, he is expected to make a present of clothing, coin or jewellery, according to his means. Since Yama is believed to have shut up his house this day while visiting his sister, no one dying to-day will have to go to Yama's abode.

Besides this custom, some worship Yama at noon, making offerings to his image, and those who have the opportunity bathe in the river Yamunā (Jamnā).

With this day the festival ends.

The Dipāvali is considered the special festival of the Vaiśya caste, as the Rākhi pūrṇimā, the Dasara and the Holī are of the Brāhman, Kshatriya and Śūdra castes. It was the new year of former days, referred by some to the King Vikramāditya round whom so much controversy rages (Chap. I, p. 15), and the beginning of the Samvat era called by his name. Some say it celebrates the crowning of Rāma on his return from Laṅkā. And as this same reason is one of those given for the rejoicings on the present new year (Chaitra first), it adds to the proof that this was a seasonal, *i.e.* a new year festival.

The modern Hindu considers it symbolic of the triumph of the light of knowledge over the darkness of ignorance.

*The Yugādi.* (Anniversaries of the beginnings of the Yuga.) Four days in each year are appointed as anniversaries of the four Yuga of the present world-age (Chap. I, p. 14). These differ slightly in different parts of India. The days are as under:

---

Satya (Kṛita)  
Yuga began Vaiśākha śu. third  
Kārttika śu. ninth

Tretā  
Kārttika śu. ninth  
Vaiśākha śu. third

Dvāpara  
Bhādra. kṛ. thirteenth  
Māgha new moon

Kali  
Māgha full moon  
Bhādra. kṛ. thirteenth

On all of these days one should bathe in some sacred river, give alms to Brāhmans, and offer sesamum seed and water to the spirits of the departed. This water offering is called Tarpana.

The Tretā and Dvāpara Yugādi are not much observed. To keep the Tretā properly an empty gourd should be filled with gold, silver, or jewels, and given to a Brāhman, to procure a place in heaven. The Kali Yugādi, on Māgha full moon, is kept as a bathing festival throughout North India; but the greatest of the four is the Satya Yugādi, the beginning of the Satya Yuga, and consequently of the present world-age. This day is known as *Akshayya*¹ tritiya, and is kept throughout India on Vaiśākha śukla third, even in Mahārāshṭra, where it is not counted as the anniversary of the Satya but of the Tretā Yuga.

To bathe this day, and to give fans, umbrellas and money to Brāhmans is believed to earn imperishable (akshayya) merit. The performance of it is consequently very popular. If it occurs on a Wednesday, especially if the moon is in the Rohiṇī nakshatra, it is even more auspicious. Fresh cold water is put in a vessel, and in the water camphor, myrrh, supāri nuts, coins, flowers, sacred rice and dūrvā grass. A cocoanut is placed on the top, and the whole is garlanded, worshipped, and given to a Brāhman with a tulasi leaf. This ceremony is known as Ūdakumbhadāna (myrrh-pot-gift).

In Bengal and Orissa a flower festival is held at this time and lasts for three weeks. It is called *Chandana Yatra*, and flowers and fans, scented with sandal (chandana) oil are presented to Brāhmans. At

¹ *Hindu Year*, p. 10; Gupte, p. 5; Sharma, p. 34.
Puri, the image of Madanamohana, substituted for that of Jagannatha, is daily taken out to the Narendra tank, put in a boat, and taken round with music. It is also anointed with oil and bathed.

At the śrāddha performed in the last half of Bhādrapada (see Chap. VI, p. 114), the meal and offerings are considered to be given less to the Brāhman, who acts as medium, than to the spirits of the departed. On Akshayya third, the person of the medium is much more to the fore. The cool water and sacred rice are given for the departed, but the fan and umbrella, and especially the coin in the water-pot, are for the living recipient. This day comes at the beginning of the hot season, and it is evidently believed that the dead still continue to feel heat and thirst.

The Gaurī celebrations, which began on Chaitra śukla third (see p. 100), end to-day; Gaurī is believed to return to her husband’s house after a month’s holiday in her parents’ home. Many women in Mahārāṣṭra give a final party to their friends, when a present of halad-kuṅkū (i.e. turmeric and red lead powder) is handed to each guest.
CHAPTER IV

ON LUNAR AND PLANETARY FESTIVALS

I. MOON WORSHIP

Moon worship was as natural to primitive man as sun worship; and although the moon had not that effect upon the seasons and harvests which caused the sun to be recognised as so great an influence in human life, yet its greater visibility, its mysterious waxing and waning, and the variation in the time of its nightly appearance, all united to make it an object of study and reverence.

In Vedic and post-Vedic times the moon, as an object of worship, was inferior to the sun (Hopkins¹ says, it was "never a god of much importance"), but some believe that in the yet earlier days of the Āryans, before the immigration into India, moon² and star worship preceded sun worship, and the tracing of the moon's path through the nakshatra was the earliest developed side of Hindu astronomy.

During Vedic times,³ and afterwards increasingly, the moon came to be identified with the plant Soma, from which was extracted the drink of the gods (itself immortalised). The grounds for this identification are not clear. They are indicated in passages in the Śatapatha Brāhmaṇa,⁴ in which the belief is expressed that on the night of new moon he visits the earth.

"When he is not seen that night either in the East or in the West, then he visits this world; and here he enters into the waters and plants. . . . Having collect-

ed him from water and plants [via the milk of cows who have eaten him], he, being reproduced from libations, becomes visible in the Western sky."

Again, the Petersburg Dictionary gives तृ = a drop (applied to soma) and तृ = spark (applied to the moon). Hence both were called by the same name, which possibly was one cause leading to their final identification.

As was to be expected, many legends grew as explanations of the monthly waxing and waning of the moon, and of its occasional eclipse.

With regard to the former, the two most popular are that in the Śatapatha Brāhmaṇa, 1 i.e. that the moon waxes till the full, while approaching the sun, when it is seized, eaten and sucked dry, and then thrown out to begin to swell again, and the later 2 one to the effect that the twenty-seven nakshatras were wives of the moon, of whom Rohini was his favourite. His devotion to her aroused the jealous anger of the other twenty-six, who caused him to be attacked by consumption. Through austerities and worship he recovered, temporarily, from his sickness, only to be attacked anew every month, as soon as health is established.

The legend of the origin of eclipses, whether solar or lunar, has been given above (p. 28).

1.  Āmāvāsyā (new moon) and Pūrṇīmā (full moon). In Vedic times the full moon, new moon, and eclipse days were ordained as whole-day fasts, or at most as one-meal days. On the full moon, sacrifices of rice, soma, sweet and sour milk were offered to Agni-Soma, and on the new moon to Indra-Agni, and there seems reason to believe these were originally animal or even human sacrifices, very elaborate and requiring two days for their observance.

Oldenberg says that these new and full moon sacrifices, both of which he connects with Indra, do not imply that Indra worship had any connection with the

1 S.B.E., XII, p. 182.
2 Epic Mythology, E.I.A.R., p. 89.
3 Religion des Veda (Prof. V. Henry’s trans., p. 376).
phases of the moon, which was merely a dial noting the hours at which honour should be paid to this most powerful of the gods. So that these bi-monthly sacrifices were not originally moon worship at all.

The reason for the fast is variously given. The Satapatha Brāhmaṇa¹ says that the performance of the sacrificial rite necessitates the presence of the gods: “Now, as it would even be unbecoming for him to take food, before men (staying with him as his guests) have eaten, how much more would it be so, if he were to take food before the gods (who are staying with him) have eaten; let him, therefore, take no food at all.” Āpastamba² gives a different reason: “During the day the sun protects, during the night the moon. Therefore, on the new moon night one must protect oneself by rites, purity, etc., especially as the spirits of the Fathers, who live in the moon, awake on the new moon day and are most active, and likely to influence men.”

All who make any claim to orthodoxy, fast and worship the moon on new and full moon days at the present time. There is also a custom in Mahārāṣṭra of plucking a thread from an old garment, and throwing it towards the new moon, as an offering, in the hope that he will grant a new garment. This is called the Daśī vāhana, or new moon offering.

The origin of the name Amāvāsyā (from Amā = together, at home, and vas = to dwell) has been explained to mean, either that the sun and moon are dwelling together at that time, or that (see above) the moon is dwelling with water and plants on the earth. Many of the Seasonal and other festivals are held on new or full moon days.

2. Parvan³ days. The sixth, eighth, and tenth of each half month were known as Parvan days, on which fasting and chastity were to be observed, but they are disregarded to-day by the ordinary Hindu.

¹ S.B.E., XII, p. 5. ² S.B.E., II, p. 94.
³ Laws of Manu, S.B.E., III, p. 45.
3. *Vināyakī* (Obstacle remover) *Samkāshṭa* (Difficulty) days.

The moon is worshipped by some on the fourth of every light and dark half, a fast being kept all day until after dark. But this custom is becoming merged in Gaṇeśa worship, the devotees of whom fast on these same days, worshipping him in the dark half at moon-rise; the names too, “Obstacle Remover” and “Difficulty,” refer to him, not to the moon.

Another instance of the connection between Gaṇeśa and the moon is the fact that on Gaṇeśa chaturthī¹ (Bhaḍrapada śukla fourth) it is thought most inauspicious to see the moon. If one sees it by accident, he throws stones on to the roof of a neighbour’s house, in order to draw abuse upon himself, and so avert the evil. This custom is so prevalent that the day is sometimes called दुर्गी चौथ (“Stone-throwing fourth”), and the Marāṭhī expression, चौथीचा चंद्र पाहण (“To see the fourth day moon”), is an equivalent for suffering calamity.

The legend is that the moon once laughed at seeing Gaṇeśa fall off his rat steed, which so much incensed the elephant-headed god that he cursed the moon and all who ever beheld it. Relenting later, he removed the curse, except for this one night in the year.

The object of drawing down abuse by stoning a house roof is that, being under a curse and liable to calamity, it is better to court a light one, deliberately, without delay, than to go in fear of a heavy one falling unexpectedly; also that bad language scares away evil spirits (see p. 45).

4. *Somavatl.*² A new moon falling on a Monday is a day specially to be observed by fasting and bathing, since great merit accrues from so doing. Besides bathing one should wear a silk garment, keep silence, and circumambulate a pippal tree one hundred and eight times. Gold, jewels and fruit should be offered to the tree, and afterwards given to a Brāhman. Cotton and radishes (both white) must not be touched. Ordinary

¹ Sharmā, p. 80. ² Gupte, p. 159; *Hindu Year*, p. 7.
people do not observe this last, but they will lay fruit at the foot of a pippal tree.

5. *Light half second.* This day in every month is sacred to the moon, and is to be worshipped on it.

6. *All Mondays.* The moon, besides becoming identified with the plant Soma, became closely connected with Śīva, and both are worshipped on Mondays.

II. *Star or Planet Worship*

This is not very common and occurs chiefly in the month of Śrāvaṇa. The pole star is, however, an object of worship at weddings, by the bride and bridegroom.

1 and 2. *Mercury*¹ and *Jupiter* are worshipped on all the Wednesdays and Thursdays respectively of Śrāvaṇa, of which days they are the lords. They are worshipped in the morning with garlands. If grain is desired, figures of these planets are drawn on the corn-bin; if wealth, on the store-chest; and it is hoped the desire will find fulfilment.

3. *Venus*² is worshipped on Fridays in Śrāvaṇa. Although the planet Śukra is considered by Hindus masculine, not feminine, yet it is interesting to note that Śukra worship has become merged in Lakṣmi worship, and that the Śrāvaṇa Friday fast (until 4.0 p.m.) is performed with a view to obtaining benefits from that goddess.

4. *Saturn*³ is worshipped on all Śrāvaṇa Saturdays, with the object of obtaining wealth. These days are known as Sampat Śanivāra (wealth Saturdays), and a special rite is performed, *i.e.* a platform is erected at the foot of a pippal tree, and on it a picture of Saturn is drawn, resembling the traditional figure of Yama, with noose and cudgel, and seated on a buffalo. The tree is circumambulated, and black offerings are made,

¹ Gupte.
³ Gupte.
such as black salt, charcoal, or a buffalo. An iron ring may also be worn to propitiate the god.

The worship of Hanumān or Māruti, the monkey god, is becoming combined with that of Saturn. Enthoven¹ says, that in the Konkan Sampat Śanivāra is kept as a whole-day fast, and offerings are made, with the object of gaining wealth, to Māruti, not to Saturn. (So also the Bombay Gazetteer.)

No trace is found of the Mars worship on the Śrāvaṇa Tuesdays which would be expected, but Tuesdays are devoted to the worship of Gaurī. Again, all Mondays are devoted to the worship of Śiva more than to that of the moon.

The following table shows the trend at the present day to substitute other deities for those of the lords of the week days:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Day</th>
<th>Worship</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Sunday</td>
<td>Sun worship</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Monday</td>
<td>(decreasing) Siva worship (increasing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tuesday</td>
<td>Mars (died out) Gaurī (established)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wednesday</td>
<td>Mercury</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thursday</td>
<td>Jupiter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Friday</td>
<td>Venus (decreasing) Lakshmi (increasing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saturday</td>
<td>Saturn</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

5. Rishi pañchami² (Seers' fifth), or Prāyaśchit (Atonement). Bhādrapada śukla fifth.

On this day and on Śrāvaṇa full moon (see p. 133) stars, other than the planets, are worshipped; the single survival (excepting the pole star worship at weddings, see p. 70) of what is likely to have been common in ancient days. In Vedic times the spirits of certain departed great seers of the earth were believed to inhabit certain of the stars, the most famous being the Seven of the North, i.e. the seven brightest stars of the constellation Ursa Major. Later, the seers became identified with the stars they inhabited.

The seven worshipped on Rishi, fifth are as under: Kaśyapa, Atri, Bharadvāja, Viśvāmitra, Gautama, Gautama,

¹ Folklore of Konkan, I.A., XLIII, p. 21.
² Hindu Year, pp. 18, 34; Molesworth, सत्त्रागी.
Jamadagni and Vasishtha; or Kratu, Pulaha, Pulastya, Atri, Angirasa, Vasishtha and Marichi. With whom is usually associated Arundhati, the wife of Vasishtha (the fainter star close to the middle one of the "bear's tail").

This is a women's festival, and worship is offered to atone for unwitting sin committed by reason of impurity. At least two legends with regard to it are current.

(i) A woman, through neglecting the laws regarding impurity, became reborn as a dog, her husband as an ox, for he also had sinned, although unconsciously, through having eaten food cooked by her. They lived in the home of their married son. The day on which the son was to perform their śrāddha arrived, and the daughter-in-law was cooking the food to be offered to the Brāhmaṇ guests. While she was out of the room, a snake in the roof dropped poison in the cooking pot, and the dog, to save her son from the charge of murder which would attach to him if his guests ate the food and were poisoned, defiled the food. When the daughter-in-law returned and saw the dog with its head in the dish, she was very angry, and drove it from the house with blows and curses. The dog took refuge in the ox's stall, and, the cup of their suffering being now full, their plea to

---

2 Colebrooke, Asiatic Res., IX, p. 323, etc.
the gods for the gift of speech was granted, and they told their story to their son. He consulted a priest as to means for releasing his parents from their degraded condition. The priest explained the rites to be performed by the daughter-in-law, upon the observance of which the parents, becoming released, repaired to heaven. The daughter-in-law, fearful of incurring a similar fate, continued the rite annually, and the custom became established.

(ii) The widowed daughter of a religious teacher, living with her parents, while resting one day after hard work, fell into a deep sleep, and was transformed into a heap of worms. Her father, distressed, sought in meditation the cause of this transformation, and it was revealed to him that in her former life she had defiled the cooking pots, by using them when she should have remained apart, owing to impurity.

The only possible expiation was for her mother to keep the Rishi fifth as ordained, on her daughter’s behalf. This being done, the girl was released from the curse, and from the sin.

In both legends the cause of the drastic punishment was the same, and the dread of a similar fate is felt very really to-day; so that the rites are carefully observed. A woman, who is prevented from observing it on the appointed day, must do so on Vāmana Dwādaśi, a week later.

The ceremonies are performed at noon. A woman must offer a mantra to the aghāḍa plant, clean her teeth with a twig one hundred and eight times, and bathe, if possible in a stream, dipping one hundred and eight times, otherwise at home, pouring one hundred and eight potsful of water over herself. The previous anointing is to be with sesamum oil, dried myrobalan dust, and earth, and she must drink pañchagavya. Afterwards she should assemble with other women, and worship the seven seers as follows:

1 The five products of the cow, viz. milk, curds, ghi, dung, and urine.
Lucky symbols are drawn in colour on a board, on which is placed a copper vessel filled with clean water and wrapped in a new cloth. Then eight small heaps of rice are made (for the seven and Arundhati), and on each heap is put a supāri nut or a pavitra, i.e. a ring made of darbha grass. Coins, perfume, flowers and rice are put in the pot, and all these are worshipped with mantras. Afterwards the officiating priest receives presents and his fee, and gives his blessing.

On this day nothing grown from bullocks' labour must be eaten. An onion must be bitten into and then thrown into a stream.

Some say this should be repeated every year, others that it will suffice if performed for any seven successive years. The point which remains shrouded in obscurity is the connection between the seven seers and a woman's impurity.
CHAPTER V

ON VISHNU AND SIVA FESTIVALS

I. VISHNU FESTIVALS

1. The Avatāra (incarnations). Vishnu was a Vedic god; and the legend of his covering earth and sky in three strides is more than once mentioned in the Rigveda. At a later date, he received the great epithet Nārāyaṇa, an early divine name connected with the creation. When the epic poems were turned into Vaishnava scriptures, probably in the second century B.C., Kṛiṣṇa, the hero of the Mahābhārata, and Rāma, the hero of the Rāmāyāṇa, were declared to be incarnations of Vishnu.

Thereafter the theory developed rapidly, many semi-divine beings found in the earlier literature being reinterpreted as incarnations of Vishnu. Even Buddha became an incarnation, sent into the world by Vishnu to deceive evil men into accepting the false faith Buddhism! All Hindus recognize ten incarnations of Vishnu, but among certain groups of Vaishn avas as many as thirty-nine are acknowledged and worshipped.

Festival days are appointed in honour of these incarnations; and those in honour of Rāma and Kṛiṣṇa are observed all over India. The days in honour of the Man-lion, Dwarf, and Rāma-with-the-axe are much less observed, while the three first and the two last are not noticed, except by priests and the ultra-orthodox.

Vishnu is considered the protector and preserver of men, beneficent and kind. The ten incarnations are as follows:
(i) Matsyāvatāra or Fish incarnation. Chaitra śukla third. The earliest form of this legend occurs in the Śatapatha Brāhmaṇa, where Manu, the ancestor of the human race, is drawn through the waters of the deluge in a boat, by a fish, to a place of safety. No mention is there made of the identity of the fish with Viṣṇu.

(ii) Kūrmāvatāra or Tortoise incarnation. Vaiśākha śukla fifteenth. The Purānic story goes that at the churning of the milky ocean by demons and gods, Viṣṇu, assuming the form of a tortoise, took Mount Meru, the churning post, on his back, as the earth was beginning to sink, and supported it. The Śatapatha Brāhmaṇa says that Prajāpati assumed a tortoise form to create living beings. The figure of a tortoise, carved in the stone pavement, is not uncommon outside Viṣṇu temples.

(iii) Varahāvatāra or Boar incarnation. Bhādrapada śukla third. In the Rigveda both Indra and Viṣṇu are connected with the slaying of a boar, although neither is identified with the animal. In the Śatapatha Brāhmaṇa reference is made to a boar lifting up the earth, and "he was her lord Prajāpati." The incarnation theory appears in the Rāmāyaṇa, and in several of the Purāṇas. The Purānic story is that the earth being in danger of destruction through a great deluge, Viṣṇu became a boar, and upheld it on his tusks. The modern interpretation is that the boar is Sacrifice personified, i.e. that by which the world is raised to a spiritual level from the ocean of evil.

(iv) Nrisimhāvatāra or Man-lion incarnation. Vaiśākha śukla fourteenth. The Purānic story is that Pralhāda, son of Hiranyakāśipu, a demon king, was an earnest devotee of Viṣṇu. His father tried in vain to turn him from his devotion, but he was preserved in all attempts on his life and continued his prayers, insisting on the existence and immanence of Viṣṇu. Eventually

2 Bhāg. Pu., I, pp. 3-16.
3 Bhāg. Pu., V, 166.
4 S.B.E., XII, p. 216.
5 I, 61-7, and VIII, 77-10.
7 Bhāg. Pu., VII, 8-12.
Hiranyakasipu challenged his son to prove the presence of Vishnu in a certain pillar, whereupon Vishnu, in a shape half man half lion, sprang from the pillar and killed him.

Those who observe this day must take only one meal on the thirteenth and bathe at noon on the fourteenth. In the evening the officiating priest must make a heap of rice, wheat, or other grain, placing on it a pot of water, and on that a tray containing a gold image of Nṛsiṁha, which is to be worshipped. A vigil is observed all that night, next morning the image is again worshipped, and given to the priest, after the spirit has been dismissed from it.

The use of the golden image precludes the general observance of this rite, and the day is not very much remembered, although the legend is a favourite one, and constantly quoted as proof of the immanence of God in inanimate things.

At Purī the image of Jagannātha is covered with flowers, and wears a lion's face mask on this day.

These first four incarnations are believed to have occurred in the first or Satya yuga of our present world-age.

(v) Vāmanavatāra or Dwarf incarnation. Bhādrapada śukla twelfth. The legend of this incarnation has already been given (p. 60). Vishnu became Vāmana in order to destroy Bali. The story is found in the Rāmāyaṇa, and a slight reference to it is made in the Śatapatha Brāhmaṇa ("Vishnu was a dwarf"). The modern explanation is that the merit Bali gained by piety and devotion was cancelled by the sin of pride. But popular sentiment is inclined to be on the side of Bali, and Vāmana is not a favourite god. The word "vāmana" means, when applied to anyone, a cheat or deceiver.

Those who observe this day fast on the eleventh and worship the god at noon. A water vessel, in which are flowers; rice, etc., is placed on a heap

---

1 Sharmā, p. 52.  
2 I, 32.  
3 S.B.E., XII, p. 59.  
4 Sharmā, p. 201; Hindu Year, p. 18.
of grain, and covered with a tray containing rice in which is stood an image of Vāmana, in the dress of a mendicant. This is worshipped with mantras. A vigil must be kept all night, one must bathe at dawn on the twelfth and repeat the previous day’s worship; afterwards a feast is held. The observance, where followed, is chiefly by women, it may be seen among the Deccani Brāhmans, and one feature is the inviting of a young Brāhman boy, whose thread ceremony has been performed but who is still unmarried, to the feast. He is considered the personification of Vāmana (probably on account of his short stature), and is given presents of a loin-cloth, shoes, an umbrella, and a mendicant’s staff.

(vi) Paraśurāmāvatāra or Rāma-with-the-axe incarnation. Vaiśākha śukla third. The legend of this incarnation is found in the Mahābhārata. He was the fifth son of the sage, Jamadagni, and his wife Reṇukā, and at his father’s command killed his mother, who had fallen, through envy, from the high estate of her pious ascetic life. This murder was not considered a crime, but rather an act of filial piety, which was rewarded by Jamadagni’s restoring Reṇukā to life, releasing her from her sin, and granting Paraśurāma long life and invincibility. This double boon enabled him to carry out the purpose of his birth, viz. the extermination of the Kshatriya race. Their king, Kārtavīrya, had made a raid on Jamadagni’s forest dwelling, and carried off the calf of his cow which provided the milk for his oblations. Jamadagni killed Kārtavīrya, whose sons retaliated by killing Jamadagni. So the feud arose, and the whole Kshatriya caste incurred Paraśurāma’s anger. With his famous axe “thrice seven times did he clear the earth of the Kshatriya caste.” Having exterminated them, and finding no place for himself and his Brāhmans on the Konkan shore, he demanded land from the sea.

1 Vana Parvan.
2 Enthoven, I.A., XLIV, p. 25; Folklore of Konkan.
refused, he strung his bow to shoot back the sea, but the arrow fell short and he reclaimed but a narrow strip of land.

He is also credited with having cleft the Brahmakund gorge with his axe, to set free the Brahmaputra river. He finally retired to the Mahendra mountain, where he still lives.

The legend probably commemorates an old feud leading to constant warfare between Brāhmans and Kshatriyas. Paraśurāma’s worship is not at all general, being chiefly observed in the Konkan, where his battles are reputed to have taken place. He is the special deity of the Chitpāvana Brāhmans (Konkanāsthā), and is worshipped at Chipluna, and wherever a temple is dedicated to him, on the evening of Vaiśākha śukla third.

(vii) Rāmachandrāvatāra. Chaitra śukla ninth to eleventh. The story of Rāma is too well known to need inclusion here. He was a popular epic hero before he came to be considered a Vishnu incarnation. Hermann Jacobi points out that in Books II to VI of the Rāmāyaṇa there is no suggestion of divinity about him. He was the human hero-prince, and only in Books I and VII, admittedly not earlier than the second century A.D., is the theory of his divinity put forward. Rāma worship has thus existed from that date; and there is a fair amount of mediæval Rāma literature, shewing that the god was continuously popular; but his great vogue in North India dates from Rāmānanda of the fifteenth century, and from the poet Tulsī Dās of the sixteenth century, who wrote his Rāmāyaṇa in the Hindī tongue that all might read it. Since then Rāma worship has been very widespread; the places associated with his life are places of pilgrimage, and his birthday is a day of great rejoicing at all his temples. For the first nine days of Chaitra readings from the Rāmāyaṇa are given, and at noon on the ninth his birth is announced to the

1 Anderson, J.R.A S., XXXII, p. 791.
3 Hindu Year, p. 8; Sharmā, p. 20.
assembled crowds before the temple, and in some places the small image of a baby is displayed.

On the ninth, called Rāmanavamī, a fast is kept, and a vigil on the succeeding night. His image, with that of his wife Sitā and his brother Lakshmana, is worshipped in every home with mantras.

Rejoicing, bathing and feasting mark the second day of the festival, which if kept aright will cleanse even from the sin of Brāhmaṇicide. The feast in Mahārāṣṭra is prolonged until midnight of the eleventh, car processions being held at the larger temples on that day at evening.

The above fifth, sixth and seventh incarnations are believed to have occurred in the second or Tretā yuga of the present world-age.

(viii) *Krishṇavatāra.* Śrāvana kṛishṇa eighth. This is the only incarnation celebrated in the dark half of a month; the name of the god, "the dark one," is probably the reason for this. As stated above, the identifying of Rāma and Kṛishṇa, the heroes of the Epics, with Vishṇu and Nārāyaṇa, was the starting-point of the Vishṇu incarnation theories.

Barth1 identifies Krishṇa with an "Indian Hercules," whose worship Megasthenes found in the Ganges valley in the third century B.C., and agrees that he is probably the most ancient of the incarnations. The story of Krishṇa's birth and childhood is, like that of Rāma's, too well known to need insertion here. It is found in the Mahābhārata2 and some of the Purāṇas, and numerous legends have grown up about him. Bhandārkar3 says that the stories of his boyhood in Gokula were unknown until about the beginning of the Christian era.

Krishṇa worship has existed continuously in the Vaishṇava sects from the second century B.C., but was immensely strengthened by the great popularity of Vaishṇava Bhakti from A.D. 900 onward. The Marāṭhī

---

2 Vana Parvan, V.
poets, from Jñānadeva (thirteenth century) to Tukārām (seventeenth century), in Western India; Nimbārka, in the North; Vallabha (fifteenth century), in the South; and Chaitanya, in Bengal, all developed Kṛishṇa, Kṛishṇa-Rādhā or Kṛishṇa-Rukmini worship, of which the purest form was the last, Rukmini being regarded as his wife, Rādhā as his mistress.

He is believed to have lived at the close of the third or Dvāpara yuga of our present world-age; the beginning of the Kali yuga dating from the day of his death.

To keep the festival aright, on the seventh of the dark half an elaborate presentation of the birth-room should be made, with images of Devakī and the infant Kṛishṇa, in gold, brass, plaster, etc., also one of Yaśodā with her girl baby, who was exchanged with Kṛishṇa to preserve the latter from death at the hands of his uncle Kaṁsa. At midnight Kṛishṇa is to be worshipped with mantras. A complete fast is to be kept, during the whole of the eighth tithi, irrespective of the hour of the solar day or night at which it begins or ends.

On the morning of the eighth one should bathe in cold water, if possible in a stream, after anointing with oil. At the close of the fast the image is thrown into water, if of clay, etc., or returned to the image cupboard of the house if of metal, the spirit having been dismissed from it.

This festival is more popular in the North than the South.

Other Kṛishṇa festivals, besides that of his birthday, are kept, especially at Purī, the site of the famous temple to him under the name of Jagannātha. The largest and best known is:

\[\text{(a) Ratha yatā,}^2\] or Chariot fair. Āśāḍha śukla second. The preparation for this festival begins in the previous month with the bathing festival, known as the Snana yatāra, on Jyesṭha full moon, when the images of Jagannātha (Kṛishṇa), his brother, Balabhadra

---

1 Sharmā, p. 148.  
2 \(F. \& \ H., \) p. 68.
Balarāma, and sister, Subhadrā, are taken from the temple to a high platform outside, where they can be seen from the road. One hundred and eight pitchers of water from a special well, drawn only on this day, are brought and used in bathing the images before sunrise. This celebrates the descent of the Jagannātha image to earth.

The chariot procession celebrates the setting out of Kṛishṇa and Balarāma to Mathurā from Gokula, to kill their uncle, Kaṁsa. The three images mentioned above are taken in procession from the temple to the garden house, one and a half miles away. It is believed that whoever catches a glimpse of Jagannātha on the way will be saved from rebirths. Immense crowds attend, and the question of whether death beneath the wheels of the car is due to self-immolation or accident, is still an open one.

The images remain at the garden house until Āshāḍha śukla tenth, when the return procession (Punar-yātrā or Uttararatha yātrā) takes place. Car processions are held at this time wherever there is a Jagannātha temple.

(b) Swinging festivals\(^1\) are also held in honour of Kṛishṇa, in different parts of India, at different times. The Hindola or Jhulāna yātrā is held from Śrāvana śukla eleventh to fifteenth in North India. A swinging platform is made for the occasion, and decorated with flowers and hangings. Every night Kṛishṇa and Rādhā are placed on it and swung, to dancing and singing of a special metre the "hindola." The object is to please Kṛishṇa, and therefore gain from him merit, wealth, and pleasure.

The Pushpadola is a swinging festival, held in Orissa, in the month Phālguna, coinciding with the Holi festival in other parts of India.

(c) Govinda dvādaśī, on Phālguna śukla twelfth, celebrates Kṛishṇa's life as a cowherd. He is worshipped this day in Bengal under his name of Govinda.

\(^1\) F. & H., p. 37.
(d) **Govardhana pratipada**, on Kārttika śukla first. (In Konkan on Āśvina krishna fourteenth.) On this day Kṛishṇa is believed to have held up the Govardhana mountain to protect the cowherds from Indra’s wrath in the form of torrential rain. Hence he is worshipped, by the Vallabha sect, by their making on this day a large heap of rice, or cowdung, or vegetables, representing the mountain, in memory of him.

(e) **Rasa yatra**, from Kārttika śukla tenth to fifteenth. During these days his life with the herds-women, or Gopis, is celebrated.

(ix) **Buddhāvatāra.** Āśvinī śukla tenth. Gautama Buddha, the founder of Buddhism, which was originally a reform sect of Hinduism, has been given a place among the ten incarnations, as a great religious teacher, who could not be overlooked.

Hinduism did not, however, succeed in retaining Buddhism within its borders, and this incarnation day is wholly disregarded, and only noted in calendars.

(x) **Kalkyavatāra.** Śrāvana śukla sixth. This incarnation, known also as Nishkalaṅkāvatāra (Stainless), is yet to come, although the month and day is already determined. In the Vana Parvan of the Mahābhārata the coming of Kalki is foretold as a time when righteousness shall be re-established, and men shall reform from the depravity of the present Kali age, giving way to a race which shall follow the laws of the Satya yuga.

“When sun and moon and Tishya (nakshatra Pushya) and Jupiter are in one mansion, the Kṛita age shall return.”

Although this day is not celebrated, and not even always noted in calendars, there exists a real expectation of a coming incarnation who shall be a reformer of religion and society.

These two last avatāra are in the fourth, or Kali yuga, of the present world-age.

2. **The Ekādaśi days**, sometimes called Haridini (Hari’s days). Besides the ten days appointed (but not all regarded) for worship of Vishṇu under the form of
his various incarnations, two days in every month, viz.
the eleventh of each half, are appointed as strict fasts
in his honour, preceded by a partial fast on the tenth,
and followed by an all-night vigil. These fasts should
be kept from a man’s eighth to his eightieth year, i.e.
during his whole life from initiation. Women may
keep the fasts provided they do so with their father’s
or husband’s consent.

Attention is directed, on each of these twenty-four
days, to some reason why the fast should be kept, or to
some benefit accruing from it, and failure to observe it
is considered a sin. It has been suggested that, as
Śaivism grew in strength and popularity, several days
in each month being kept in honour of Śiva or of his
wife Durgā, the Vaishṇavas, to strengthen their position,
appointed these two days monthly for Vishṇu worship.

Professor Wilson¹ points out that the extravagant
veneration in which the fast is held “demonstrates its
sectarian character, and consequently its more modern
origin.” The Mahābhārata² notes the merit gained by
fasting on the twelfth tithi, combined with Vishṇu
worship, and the Vishṇu Purāṇa³ gives both the eighth
and the twelfth tithi as sacred to Vishṇu. The former
day has now been dropped, and the eleventh has been
substituted for the twelfth.

The popular idea as to the origin is as follows:—
Śiva,⁴ being propitiated by the worship of a demon,
Mṛidumānya, promised him invincibility in battle and
immunity from death except at the hands of a woman
not born of woman. Whereupon Mṛidumānya began to
harass the gods, who appealed to Vishṇu, Śiva and
Brahmā for help. The three retired to a cave on
a mountain, where, through fasts and meditation, they
hoped to devise a means of helping without breaking
Śiva’s oath.

As rain was falling at the time, their fast was also
accompanied by an involuntary bath. Crowded as they

¹ Miscellaneous Essays, p. 29.
² Anuśāsana Parva.
³ Wilson’s trans., I, xx, 67.
⁴ Sharmā, p. 100, etc.
were in the cave, from their breath was produced a woman, who joined battle with the demon and slew him. The grateful immortals worshipped her and inquired her name, which she gave as Ekādaśī ([the spirit of] the eleventh), saying that everyone who bathed and fasted on all eleventh tithi should be delivered from sin and sorrow. This institution dates from Purānic times.

The eleventh day of the light halves of Āshāḍha and Kārttika (the beginning and end of the four months’ rainy season) are especially important, being known as Mahaikādaśī (great elevenths).

On the eleventh of Āshāḍha, Vishnu is believed to retire below the ocean for his four months’ sleep, and on the eleventh of Kārttika to awake and return.

The whole twenty-four days are very generally kept throughout Maharashtra, where — the barrier between Vaishnava and Śaiva being very slight—followers of Śiva are not uncommonly found to be keeping the same fast in his honour.

The names of the twenty-four Ekādaśī days, and the legends attaching to them, are as under:

Chaitra light half. Kāmadaikādaśī (Wish-granting eleventh). Lalita Gandharva was changed by his Nāga lord into a demon, for failing to sing properly. His wife, Lalitā, learned from a sage that by propitiating Vishnu by fasting on Chaitra śukla eleventh, she could acquire such merit as, being transferred to her husband, would effect his release. She observed it and gained her desire.

Chaitra dark half. Varūthinyekādaśī (Equipped [with merit] eleventh). Whoever will keep the fast of this day, will gain as much merit as the gift of a thousand cows would procure; i.e. he is fully equipped with sufficient merit to balance all possible sins.

Vaisakha light half. Mohinyekādaśī (Temptation eleventh). Dhṛishtabuddhi, son of Dhanapāla Vaiśya,

1 This section chiefly from the एकादशी महात्म्यम् and Hindu Year.
squandered all his money on evil living. He was turned out of doors by his father and finally banished by the king. Wandering desolate in a forest, he found a sage who showed him how, by observing this fast, to become free from his former temptations and regain his lost wealth.

_Vaisākha dark half. Aparaikādaśī_ (Unequalled eleventh). The merit which can be gained by keeping this fast is equal to all that can come from purificatory bathing and giving of alms. Hence it is unequalled in value.

_Jyeshṭha light half. Nirjalaikādaśī_ (Waterless eleventh). Bhīmasena, one of the five Pāṇḍava brothers, was a great eater, and found it impossible to keep the ekādaśī fasts. The sage Vyāsa told him for his comfort that if he would keep this single fast once, rigidly abstaining even from water, either for drinking or bathing, he could gain as much merit as by observing the whole twenty-four. He is reported to have fasted only this once in all his life, in order to gain success in the battle against the Kauravas.

_Jyeshṭha dark half. Yoginyekādaśī_ (Austere eleventh). Kubera, lord of wealth, and devotee of Śiva, had a gardener whose duty was to supply him with flowers for his worship. One day, the flowers not being forthcoming, Kubera found his gardener neglecting his work in order to spend time with his beautiful wife. For this fault the wretched man was cursed to become a leper. After much suffering, he learnt from a sage the merit obtainable by keeping this fast, and through practising austerities on this day he was freed from the curse.

_Aśādha light half. Śayinyekādaśī_ (Sleeping eleventh). In King Māghāṭa's reign a severe famine came on the earth, no rain having fallen for three years. The king and all his subjects gathered together and asked advice from a sage. He advised them to keep this day's fast, praying for Vishnu's help. As a result of following this advice, heavy rain fell and the famine was over.
This day celebrates Vishnu's retiring beneath the ocean for his four months' sleep, and is one of the two great ekādāsī, which must be observed by all Vaishnavas as follows. A strict fast must be kept from noon on the tenth until the early morning, before sunrise, on the twelfth. Both intervening nights should be spent in meditating on Vishnu and singing his praises. Early on the eleventh one should bathe, if possible in a sacred river, and worship some form of Vishnu. In the evening an image of Vishnu must be worshipped with flowers and water, with mantras, and then arranged in a recumbent position, as if for sleep. Presents, according to one's ability, must be given to Brāhmans.

Ashadh dark half. Kāmikaikādāsī (Wish-granting eleventh). If anyone, having a great desire unfulfilled, will observe this day's fast, keeping the desire constantly in mind, the merit obtained will be sufficient to grant the desire.

Sravaṇa light half. Putradaikādāsī (Son-giving eleventh). King Mahijit was sonless, and consequently he, his wife, and his subjects were much distressed. They all went to consult a sage who, by most rigorous austerities, had come to know past, present and future. He told them that the lack of a son was due to the king, in his former birth as a Vaiśya merchant, having once drunk water on a Jyeshṭha sukla twelfth. This demerit could, however, be cancelled if in the present birth he fasted on Sravaṇa sukla eleventh. He did so, and a son was born.

Note.—This points to the transition from the twelfth to the eleventh day, and also suggests that the twenty-four days were not instituted simultaneously as fasts. The Jyeshṭha fast was older than the Sravaṇa one.

Sravaṇa dark half. Ajaikādāsī (Illusion eleventh). This deals with the well-known story of King Hariśchandra, who fell upon evil days, lost his wife and son and kingdom, and was condemned to wash the burial clothes of corpses at the burning ghāt. In depression and despair, he was meditating suicide when Gautama found him, and told him of the merit obtain-
able by keeping this fast. Following Gautama’s advice, he overcame his ill fate, finally regaining wife, son and happiness.

_Bhādrapada light half._ Parivartinyekādaśī (Turning eleventh). Vishnu, after two months’ sleep, turns from one side to the other, and continues his slumbers. He is worshipped at sunset, his image being turned from lying on the left to the right side. The observances for this day merge into those of Vāmana dvādaśī (see p. 77).

_Bhādrapada dark half._ Indraikādaśī (Indra’s eleventh). King Indrasena was a devotee of Vishnu. One day the sage Nārada appeared, bearing a message from Indrasena’s father in Yamaloka (i.e. in the first abode of the dead after death, not necessarily a place of suffering). The message was to the effect that, though not unhappy, he wished to go on to greater happiness in Svarga (i.e. Indra’s heaven), which could be managed through his son Indrasena’s help. Nārada proceeded to say that, by the king’s keeping a fast on this day, bathing at dawn and at noon, and watching at night, Vishnu would be sufficiently propitiated to grant merit sufficient to effect the desired transfer. King and subjects kept the fast, with the wished-for result.

_Āsvina light half._ Pāsaṅkusāikādaśī (Noose and goad eleventh). Yama, lord of the departed, comes to fetch the dying with a noose and goad to snare their spirits. But whoever will keep this fast will be enabled to escape him and proceed straight to Indra’s heaven.

_Āsvina dark half._ Ramaikādaśī (Joyful eleventh). Sobhana, the son-in-law of King Muchukunda, at his wife Chandrabhāgā’s wish, abstained from food and water on this day, in spite of much suffering, and attained to great joy in Svarga.

_Kārttika light half._ Prabodhinyekādaśī (Awaking eleventh). This day marks the end of Vishnu’s four months’ sleep, and is the second of the two great ekādaśī. The celebrations are closely connected with those of the Tulasī marriage on the following day (p. 129), and are not completed until then, but a
special custom is practised in Mahārāṣṭra, called the Āvalībhajanā or Vanabhajanā (picnic under an Āvalī tree or in a wood). The Āvalī or Emblica myrobalan is sacred to Vishnū. On this day, or any day between the tenth and the fifteenth, the members of a family, and friends, will assemble, and go (sometimes with music), to an Āvalī tree, possibly in a grove outside the town or village. Arrived there, they sprinkle the roots with water, wind a thread about it, and worship it with mantras and circumambulation. After this, they sit under it for a picnic meal, and return home in the evening.

This is a popular festival among women and children. Those who have laid their Vishnū image to rest, restore it to-day to an upright position. The image from some temples is carried to a tank or river and invoked to awake. It is then carried back with rejoicings.

This day marks the end of the rainy season, and the return to a more open-air life.

Kārttika dark half. Utpattyekādaśi (Creation-celebrating eleventh). The legend attaching to this day is so similar to that given in explanation of the institution of the ekādaśi fasts, that it suggests a common origin. Vishnū created a female manifestation of himself, in order to slay the demon Mura, and gave her as a boon the honour of becoming the guardian spirit of the elevenths, saying that whoever would serve her, i.e. fast on the day bearing her name, should have his favour.

Mārgasīrsha light half. Mokshadaikādaśi (Release-giving eleventh. King Vaikhānasa dreamed that his father was in Naraka (hell), beseeching his son to release him. The king consulted some sages, who confirmed the story of his father’s present suffering as a result of evil done during his lifetime. They advised the king and his subjects to observe a fast on this day, and use the accumulated merit obtained to release the former king from his present state. This was accomplished successfully.
Margasirsha dark half. Saphalaikādaśī (Fruitful eleventh). Lumpaka, the ne’er-do-well son of King Māhishmat, was banished from court and took up his abode in a forest. Becoming exhausted one day, he was unable to rise to procure food or water, and so kept an involuntary fast. He found some fruit, but, being unable to eat it, he laid it at the foot of a pippal tree, i.e. he made an offering to Vishnu. The day happened to be Margasirsha krishna eleventh, and all unknowingly he had kept the law. Therefore Vishnu accepted him, his sufferings became fruitful, and he attained to Svarga.

Pausha light half. Putradaikādaśī (Son-giving eleventh). Similar to the Śrāvana śukla eleventh legend, is the one connected with this day. King Suketu, virtuous though sonless, observed this fast, and was, in consequence, blessed with a son.

Pausha dark half. Shattilaikādaśī (Six Sesamum eleventh). On this day sesamum should be used in six ways, viz. (i) thrown into water used for bathing, (ii) pounded and rubbed on the body, (iii) eaten (six only), (iv) thrown into one’s drinking water, (v) given as alms to Brāhmans, (vi) sacrificed to the gods.

The Brahmā Purāṇa says that Yama created sesamum seeds this day, after a long penance, to obtain purification for sin.

Māgha light half. Jayaikādaśī (Triumphant eleventh). At Indra’s court a Gandharva (semi-divine singer), Pushpavān, failed to please him by his dancing and singing, as most of his attention was directed to his wife, Pushpavati. Indra became so angry with them both that he condemned them to roam as demons in the under-world. There they endured great sufferings, and were unable, one Māgha śukla eleventh to take any food, being much exhausted. Vishnu accepted their fast, and delivered them from the curse. Indra met them as they rose triumphantly to heaven, but had no power to enforce his curse against Vishnu’s blessing.

Note.—Here is interesting evidence of the supercession of Indra by Vishnu. The power of the latter had become greater than that of the former when the above legend was established.
Magha dark half. Vijayaikādaśi (Victorious eleventh). When Rāma gained the news that his lost wife, Sītā, was in Laṅkā, he set off to rescue her, but reaching the sea could find no means of getting across. He took advice and was told to keep this day’s fast, by which he gained the power of effecting a crossing.

Phālguna light half. Āmalakyekādaśi (Āmalaki eleventh). King Chaitraratha once kept a fast and worshipped Paraśurāma under an Āmalaki or Āvali tree. This being on this day was added to his list of merit.

Phālguna dark half. Papamochanyekādaśi (Sin-freeing eleventh). A beautiful Apsara, Mañjughosha, in Kubera’s garden, once distracted the thoughts of the sage Medhāvī from his devotions by her beautiful singing. For this he cursed her. She was freed from the curse, and from the sin of which it was the cause, by keeping this fast.

II. Siva Festivals

We now come to the days dedicated to Siva. He is the post-Vedic development of the Rudra of the Rīgveda, and has many of Rudra’s attributes, e.g. he is associated with mountains, is blue-throated, clothed in a skin, has a fierce and terrible side to his nature, etc. Rudra was the storm-god, and the blue throat probably refers to the blue-black thunder cloud of the advancing storm. In the Šiva legends it becomes the result of drinking the poison, churned from the milky ocean, which otherwise would have destroyed the human race. He is considered both the Creator and Destroyer of men, and is a god to be feared. He is known under various names, the chief being Śaṅkara, Śambhu and Mahādeva.

He is believed to have appeared on earth in man’s form from time to time, his best-known manifestation being that of Kāla Bhairava (q.v., p. 96). But there is no such well-defined or well-developed theory of

1 Vedic Mythology, E.I.A.R., pp. 4, 74, etc.; Bhandārkar, p. 155.
successive incarnations as in the case of Vishnu. Villagers will, not infrequently, describe a local deity, perhaps unknown throughout the rest of India, as "Mahadeva's avatāra."

There seems to have been a certain amount of rivalry between worshippers of Vishnu and Śiva in early days, although Hopkins believes the earlier passages of the Mahābhārata show that at first they were not very antagonistic; but in later times a great spirit of enmity grew up between the two sects, each trying to establish precedence over the other; and occasionally, even today, feeling runs high, although the tendency now is towards greater amity.

Dr. Farquhar draws attention to an interesting sect, the Bhāgavatas, who worshipped both gods, insisting on their equality. Inscriptions show that the sect existed in the first half of the sixth century A.D., and members of it are still to be found in South India. Traces of this Harihara worship are noted in Chap. VIII (pp. 152, 159, 160).

Although pictures and images of Śiva are not uncommon, yet they are practically never used for worship. All his temples and shrines contain instead his emblem, the Linga, and almost invariably the image of a bull is found outside the shrine, and is venerated only less than the emblem itself. The bull is regarded as the symbol, above all others, of generative power, hence his association with Śiva.

Bhandārkar believes the use of the linga, as an emblem of Śiva, was introduced after the Aryan immigration into India, being taken from aboriginal worship. Gradually becoming adopted by the lower castes, who were in closer touch with the aboriginal tribes, it became finally accepted by all classes as the emblem of Śiva. The earlier passages in the Mahābhārata do not refer to Śiva as a phallic god, but in

1 Epic Mythology, E.I.A.R., p. 221.
2 Outline of Religious Literature of India, p. 142 ff.
4 Epic Mythology, E.I.A.R., p. 221.
later passages he is said to be pleased with the offering of phallic worship.

The special Śiva days are:

1. *The thirteenth tithi of each half-month.* The light half thirteenth is called Pradosha (late evening). The evening is sacred to Śiva, who is worshiped at sunset. A fast must be kept until the stars appear. The dark half thirteenth is called Śivarātri (Śiva's night), and the same rule applies as to Pradosha. Both are observed throughout Mahārāṣṭra. They correspond to Vishnu's ekādaśī days.

The Śivarātri of Māgha is the chief day in the year for his worship. It is called *Mahāsivarātri* (the great night of Śiva).

The legend attached to it is very popular, as follows: A hunter, a man of bad character, going out to hunt one day, which happened to be Māgha krishṇa thirteenth, passed a Śiva temple, and saw a number of people worshipping the linga, singing, calling out "Śiva, Siva," etc. Mockingly the hunter imitated their cries, and without his knowledge, or desire, the very utterance of the god’s name on that holy day removed some of his sins. He killed nothing that day, and had to keep an involuntary fast. As night came on, through fear of wild beasts, he climbed into a tree, which happened to be a bel tree (the wood-apple, sacred to Śiva), but was unable to sleep, owing to the cold; thus keeping an involuntary vigil. Not only so, but shivering and shaking, he dislodged a number of bel leaves, which fell, together with moisture, from the tree, on to a stone Śiva linga beneath, *i.e.* he involuntarily offered bel leaves and cool water to the god. The cumulative merit of all these involuntary acts not only released him from past sins, but caused his reception into Śiva's abode of Kailāsa.

This legend, while not offering any solution of the origin of the fast and worship, which was already

---

1 *Hindu Year*, p. 607.
2 *Skanda Purāṇa* and *Śiva Purāṇa*
accepted as established, furnishes very substantial reasons why it should be persisted in, and is always quoted to show the very real and great benefits accruing to the man who keeps it.

To keep this Śivarātri\(^1\) properly, a fast must be observed for a complete tithi, not during the day only, as in the ordinary Śivarātris; and at every third hour during the night the liṅga must be worshipped, with offerings of ketaki flowers and bel leaves, and bathed in succession with milk, curds, ghi and honey. On the morning of the fourteenth one must bathe, after anointing with sesamum oil, worship the liṅga with mantras and with recitations of Śiva’s thousand names and offerings of one thousand or one hundred and eight bel leaves. Afterwards the fast may be broken.

Fairs are held at this festival at the twelve great liṅga temples of India. Lists vary, but the following are usually given:\(^2\)

1. Rāmeśvara (near Cape Comorin).
2. Mahākāla (Ujjain).
3. Kedaranātha (Gharval).
4. Viśvanātha (Benāres).
5. Orkhāranātha (on river Narmadā).
6. Vaidyānātha (Bengal).
8. Somanātha (Kāthiāvār).
10. Mallikārjuna (Karnatic).
11. Nāganātha (Nizām’s Territory).
12. Dhṛishmeśvara

2. Each Monday is devoted to Śiva worship by the orthodox. Women desiring children sometimes fast every Monday for a year.

3. The eighth tithi of each half is indirectly dedicated to Śiva, in that the light half eighth is Durgāśṭhāmi (Durgā’s eighth), she being Śiva’s wife, and the dark half eighth is Kālāśṭhāmi (Kāla’s eighth), Kāla or Kāla Bhairava being a manifestation of Śiva.

\(^1\) F. & H., p. 75; Sharmā, p. 262.
\(^2\) So Molesworth and E.R.E., X, p. 24; F. & H. differs slightly, giving only 10.
4. In the same way the fourth tithi of each half is indirectly dedicated to Śiva, being days for propitiating his son Gaṇeṣa. The light and dark fourths being called, respectively, Vināyakī and Samkashṭa chaturthi. The latter, especially, is regarded as a day for foreboding evil, an unlucky day.

Bhandārkar¹ considers Gaṇeṣa worshippers a Śaiva sect, established very late, between the fifth and eighth centuries A.D. But the god of the fourth tithi, although now identified with Gaṇeṣa of the elephant head, seems to have had originally a connection with the moon, as these were moon worship days. Is it possible that, on account of the feud between Gaṇeṣa and the moon no one dare worship the latter without also propitiating the former, who is known to be malicious?

5. Skanda or Kārttikeya, the patron of war, another son of Śiva, is worshipped on Kārttika śukla fifth, or new moon. He² was extensively worshipped in ancient times. Now we find him but rarely mentioned. His day is observed in Bengal, where a twenty-four hours' fast is kept, and he is worshipped at each of the four night watches; but his cult is chiefly to be met with in the South.

6. Tripūrī pūrṇima. Kārttika full moon. This day is, next to Mahāśivarātri, the greatest day in the year for Śiva worship. The legend attached to it has various forms, the earliest of which seems to be that in the Mahābhārata³ which says there were three demons, lords of three cities, of gold, silver and iron, respectively, who united in harassing the gods. The gods appealed to Rudra, who defeated the demons and burnt their cities. The popular account is that there was but one demon, Tripūrī, lord of three cities of gold (heaven), silver (earth), and iron (hell), whose ruler he had become through the power of his austerities, and whose inhabitants he tormented.

¹ Bhandārkar, E.I.A.R., p. 147.
² " " " p. 150.
³ Droṇa Parva.
Neither Brahmā nor Vishnu was strong enough to overcome him, but Śiva eventually, after three days' fight, killed him on the full moon of Kārttika, which was thereupon instituted as a day of triumph.

One should bathe this day, if possible in the Gaṅgā, and give presents of lamps to Brāhmans. At sunset lamps are lighted and placed in all Śiva temples, and in the houses of all who keep this festival. Prayers are made, chiefly by women, before the lamps, which are kept burning all night. The day is sometimes called Kārttika Dīparatna (The jewelled lamp of Kārttika).

Note.—A sacrifice, known as Śakamedhāh, was performed in ancient times, on Kārttika full moon, in order to gain victory over enemies, and may have been the origin of this festival.

7. *Maunya vrata* (silent worship) is paid to Śiva on Bhādrapada śukla first. Men alone perform the worship, in silence, but the whole family remains silent throughout meals, and the women when cooking.

8. *Ghanṭākarna pūja*, on Phālguna krīṣṇa fifteenth, is allied to Śiva worship. This is a Bengal festival. Ghanṭākarna, one of the attendants on Śiva, is worshipped under the form of a water-jar, with fruit and flowers. This is believed to be a prevention of disease.

9. *Kāla Bhairava* is worshipped, as a manifestation of Śiva, on every dark eighth, and particularly on the dark eighth of Kārttika. Some class him among the pre-Āryan gods, Crooke identifying him with Kṣhetrapāla (Protector of fields), which hardly seems compatible with his fierce, terrible nature. He is believed to be black, riding by night on a black horse, accompanied by a black dog. His chief temple is at Benāres, and those of his devotees who die there are believed to undergo expiatory punishment, known as Bhairavi yātanā, and then proceed immediately to final bliss; such are known as Rudra piśācha (Rudra's spirits). Other men, on dying, fall into Yama's hands, and have to return to the earth in successive births.

---

Three festivals now remain under the Vishnu-Siva head, of which two are in honour of both gods, and the third in honour of the Triad.

1. *Vaikuntha chaturdasi*. Kārttika śukla fourteenth. The legend attached to this day is that in the Kṛishṇa incarnation, Vishnu went to Kāśi (Benāres), to bathe in the Manikarnikā pool, and to worship Viśvesvara by the offering of one thousand lotus flowers. Siva secretly stole one of the flowers, and Kṛishṇa, unable to find it, or procure another, and unwilling to leave his worship incomplete, took one of his own eyes to replace the lost lotus and finished his worship. This devotion so pleased Śiva, that he appointed this day to be observed by all, worshipping Vishnu and bathing in the Manikarnikā pool in the morning, and himself in the evening. Those who worship Vishnu will attain to his heaven, *i.e.* Vaikuṇṭha.

Hence it is a day when both sects worship both gods, a large pilgrimage attended by many taking place in the sacred pool in Benāres.

2. *Harihara yatra*. Kārttika full moon. Hari = Vishnu, and Hara = Śiva. The Hariharanātha temple at Sonepur, at the junction of the Gandakī with the Gaṅgā, is one of the oldest temples in India, said to have been built by Rāma on his way to win his bride. At this festival many pilgrims assemble for bathing and worshipping both great gods.

3. *Dattatreya pūrṇima*. Mārgaśīrsha full moon. The birth of this god is recorded as follows:

Vishnu, Śiva and Brahmā determined to test the virtue of Anusūyā, wife of the Rishi Atri, went to her house during her husband’s absence, as mendicants, and demanded a meal. When she brought it they imposed impossible conditions on her as the price of their eating it, saying that if she refused to comply they would starve, and the guilt of murder would lie upon her. The poor woman felt that the laws of hospitality compelled her to comply, but the power of her

1 Sharmā, p. 246.
virtue was such that at the moment of her appearance before them they were changed into three infants. On Atri's return she told him the whole story, and his wisdom discerned in the babies the three gods of the triad.

At his prayer they appeared in their original forms, and declared themselves satisfied alike with his devotion and his wife's virtue, granting as a reward the gift of the three babies to the childless couple. The Brahmā baby was named Chandra, but soon left them to go and live in the moon; the Śiva baby was named Durvāsa, and left home to lead a wandering pilgrim's life. The third baby, Vishṇu, was named Dattātreya, and became the representative of the three.

Some say that as only the Vishṇu third of the triad, remained in Dattātreya, he cannot rightly be regarded as representing the three, but the usual practice is to fast on this day, and to worship Dattātreya in the evening, as representing the three great gods in his own person.

Worshippers may belong to any caste or sect. His temples are few and he is not much known outside Western India. Monier Williams believes the story to have become attached to a holy Brāhman living about the tenth century A.D., who became deified after his death. Various tales about him are current, e.g. he became a mendicant, travelling daily to Benāres for his morning ablutions, to Kolhāpur for his afternoon food-begging, and to the Sahyādri range for his rest at night. Hence two Marāṭhī proverbs have arisen: दत्तात्रेयाची फरी ("Dattātreya's pilgrimage"), meaning the movements of a person who is constantly travelling; and दत्त कसून गेंग ("To come, having played Dattātreya"), meaning to appear in time to profit by the fruits of others' labours.

1 Adopted son of Atri.
CHAPTER VI

ON FESTIVALS ARISING FROM ANIMISTIC SOURCES

A good deal of the worship in modern India is traceable to very ancient pre-Āryan sources, or, where not actually traceable, the reasons for believing it originated in Nature or Animistic worship are sufficiently strong for considering it a survival of animism.

In this chapter such worship is dealt with under four heads:

(1) Goddess and tutelary deity worship; (2) Spirit worship; (3) Animal worship; and (4) Worship of plants and inanimate things.

I. GODDESS AND TUTELARY DEITY WORSHIP

Lecturing before the British Association in 1919, Dr. Crooke spoke of the widespread "mother" cults in India, viz. Mother Earth (with which snake worship is closely connected; see p. 121), the Jungle Mothers, Deified Women, and Elemental Deities. Most of the modern Hindu goddesses seemed to have originated from these primitive deities of the aboriginal inhabitants of India.

And we find to-day that all over India some "mother" is the tutelary deity of the village. Some of these, as the Mariāī, Jokhāī, etc., of Mahārāshṭra, are still worshipped locally under their ancient names; some of them, as far back as the Epic Period, became identified with the wives of the greater gods, and much of the Lakshmi, Durgā, etc., worship of to-day is derived from the worship formerly offered to some "mother."
Major West\(^1\) identifies the present-day Mahālakṣmī, worshipped at Kolhāpūr under the name of Ambābāi, with a pre-Āryan goddess.

In Vedic times the wives of the gods were of but slight importance, and in the Rigveda\(^2\) were not objects of worship, but towards the end of that period, as the immigrant Āryans became better acquainted with the aboriginal goddesses of the country, they increased in popularity. Hermann Jacobi\(^3\) dates the identification of the Bengal mother goddess with Durgā, wife of Rudra-Śiva, at the end of the Vedic period. And Yudhisthira’s song of praise to her, in the Mahābhārata,\(^4\) calling her also Kālī, the slayer of the buffalo demon, shows that she had won her place as Śiva’s wife at the time when that was composed. By deriving the name Kālī from Kāla (time), Brennand\(^5\) believes her to have been originally the goddess of Time, the Insatiable, the Devastator of countries, and the Bringer of famines, wars and pestilence.

Again, Sītā, wife of Rāma, who was born of a furrow, is said by Jacobi\(^6\) to have (apparently) been “a chthonic deity before she became an epic heroine,” and she only finally became regarded as an incarnation of Lakṣmī, because her husband Rāma had become so of Viṣṇu.

To come now to the actual festivals held in honour of these “mothers” and other goddesses.

(i) Gaurī tritiya. Chaitra śukla third to Vaiśākha śukla third. Gaurī, the giver of harvest, has been already mentioned in a previous chapter (p. 50), but this festival celebrates her as the patron goddess of women, who alone observe it. She is believed to spend a month now at her parents’ home. (See Chap. III, p. 65.)

---

\(^1\) *I.A.*, X, p. 245.
\(^4\) Virāta Parva.
\(^5\) *Hindu Astronomy*, p. 140.
FESTIVALS ARISING FROM ANIMISTIC SOURCES 101

These two aspects of Gaurī indicate two former deities, both of whom have come to be identified with Śiva’s wife.

The feast is commonly kept among Mahārāshṭra Brāhman women. It is less observed in the North, and unknown in Bengal. On the third, or some following day, the unwidowed women of any household clean the house, bathe, and erect in the best room a platform, or a series of platforms, in pyramidal form, at the top of which is placed an image of Gaurī, while on the tiers below her are gathered all the ornaments the house contains, such as images of other deities, pictures, religious or secular, shells, even English dolls and cheap china. Invitations are sent to neighbours, who on their arrival receive a present of turmeric, fruit, flowers, etc., and the red lead mark of happiness is made on their foreheads, and scented oil is rubbed on their hands.

No worship is at this time performed, the function is purely social, but at night prayers for an unwidowed life are offered before the platform, also sometimes there is singing and dancing.

Gaurī, again, is worshipped every Tuesday in Śrāvana, by girls, for five successive years after marriage. The girl bathes at dawn, and then proceeds to worship her Gaurī image with flowers, fruit, scent, and holy grass, with mantras, to preserve the life of her husband, i.e. to preserve her own happiness as an unwidowed woman till death. She also gives cocoanuts and toilet articles to her mother (if unwidowed), and she must fast all day and keep a vigil all the following night.

(ii) Daśahara or Gaṅgotsava.¹ Jyeshṭha śukla first to tenth. The “Destroyer of ten,” or Gaṅgā festival, if observed according to rule, will destroy the ten chief sins of the one who observes it. These ten are: Harsh speech, false speech, slander, clamour, theft, injury, adultery, covetousness, evil thoughts, foolish obstinacy. (This festival, through similarity of sound, is often

¹ Hindu Year, p. 12; Sharmā, p. 57.
confused with the Dasara. The two are quite distinct, and should not be so confused.)

The observance consists chiefly of bathing at dawn, on each of the ten days, if possible in the Gaṅgā, but otherwise in some other sacred river, such as the Krishna, Venī, Godāvari, Narmadā, etc. At the time of bathing mantras must be said, and the bather, standing up to the waist in water, must dip ten times. Those who can afford it are also expected to worship a gold or silver image of Gaṅgā, also to give ten measures of grain and ten cows to ten Brāhmaṇs, and feast them and their wives.

Some people make flour images of river-dwellers, fish, frogs, crocodiles, etc., also of geese and crane, and send them floating down the river. It is unmistakably an ancient festival to the river goddess, and takes place immediately before the rainy season, when it is hoped she will be replenished. The favourite places of pilgrimage are Hardvāra and Prayāga (Allāhabād).

The legend1 purporting to explain the festival is that one, Sagara, had performed so many horse sacrifices to Vishnu, and had gained so much merit thereby, that the performance of a single one more would have made him dangerously powerful. Indra, therefore, stole the horse prepared for the next sacrifice, to prevent its being performed. In searching for the horse, one of Sagara's 60,000 sons falsely accused the sage Kapila of having stolen it. The sage in anger sent fire out of his eyes and burnt them all to ashes. Later, repenting, he said they could be restored to life by Gaṅgā water falling on them.

For two generations Sagara's descendants worshipped Gaṅgā, until in the third generation she became appeased by the prayers of Bhagīratha, and consented to descend to the earth from her dwelling in the Himālaya mountains. And, lest her fall should rend the earth, Rudra-Śaṅkara received her on his head, from which, after ten days, she descended to earth, passing Hardvāra,

---

1 Mahābhārata, Vana Parva and Rāmāyaṇa.
FESTIVALS ARISING FROM ANIMISTIC SOURCES 103

Prayāga, and other places, and making them holy. As she reached the spot where the ashes of Sagara's sons were lying (the mouth of the Ganges), they immediately received life.

This festival is exceptional, in that if it occurs in a year with an Adhika Jyeshṭha month, it is to be held in the Adhika, not in the normal, Jyeshṭha month. (See Chap. I, p. 20.)

(iii) Vārunī. Chaitra krishṇa thirteenth, or Phālguna krishṇa thirteenth. This is another Gaṅgā bathing festival, to be observed, in order to acquire merit, when the moon enters the Śatatarakā nakshatra. If the Gaṅgā is not available, another sacred river may be substituted.

(iv) Brahmaṇputra snāna. Chaitra śukla eighth. A similar bathing festival¹ is held in connection with the Brahmaṇputra river. It is held all along the north bank, especially at Nāṅgālāṃbāḥda in Dacca. The story goes that Paraśurāma (see p. 78) bathed in this river, to cleanse himself from the sin of killing his mother, Reṇukā, and then cut a way for it to flow through the mountains. But it united with the river Śītalākśhyā, which aroused his anger, and he took away its holiness except for this one day of the year. The spirit of this river is male, which is very unusual.

(v) Sītā Navamī.² Vaśākha śukla ninth. This festival is very little observed, which is strange, seeing that Sītā is the most popular heroine in India. The day is kept in Bengal, and as she is by tradition born of the earth, her worship on this day is productive of equal merit with the giving away of land in charity.

(vi) Shasṭhī Devī. Shasṭhī (the sixth) is considered a malevolent female deity, who injures newborn infants and their mothers, unless propitiated, about the sixth day after a birth. Now, the incidence of puerperal fever in the mother, or of tetanus in either mother or child—and both diseases are very common in India—occurs about the sixth day after a

¹ F. & H., p. 11. ² F. & H., p. 73.
birth. There can be, therefore, little doubt of the origin of the dreaded goddess.

She is always propitiated with gifts and prayers by all women and their female friends after the birth of a child, but certain days are set apart as well, varying in different parts of India, but always on a sixth tithi, for her special worship, viz.

(a) Aśoka shashṭhi¹ (Sorrow-free sixth). Chaitra śukla sixth. Northern India. The goddess is invoked to ensure the well-being of children. Women drink water in which six flower-buds of the aśoka tree have been steeped.

The legend² says that a certain sage found an infant at his door, whom he adopted and brought up. At her marriage to a prince, he gave her some aśoka seeds, telling her to scatter them on the ground as she went to her husband's house, and an avenue of trees would grow up, down which she could come to find him, if at any time she needed help. Later on, disaster befell her family: one morning all the sons and their wives were found dead. The queen remembered the promise, and fled down the aśoka avenue, at the end of which she found the sage, who gave her some holy water, which, being sprinkled on the dead bodies, restored them all to life.

(b) Aranya shashṭhi³ (Forest sixth). Jyeshṭha śukla sixth. Bengal and South India. Women walk in the woods to-day, eating only fruit, and taking fans and other offerings to a Shashṭhi shrine, in the hope of having strong and beautiful children.

(c) Shashṭhi. Jyeshṭha śukla sixth. Western India. The legend⁴ runs that a woman stole food in her father-in-law's house, and blamed the cat, who, in revenge, carried off all her children as soon as they were born, to Shashṭhi. The woman appealed to the goddess for mercy, and was told to make an image of the cat, with

¹ F. & H., p. 7.
² Gupte, p. 211.
³ Lunar Year, p. 283; F. & H., p. 70.
⁴ Gupte, p. 212.
rice-flour and water and a charm of thread. The cat and the goddess were to be worshipped, and the charm bound on the child’s wrist, and it would be safe. She must eat only fruit and drink only milk on the day of worship.

A black cat is always associated with Shashṭhī, and must never be beaten.

(d) _Khas shashṭhī_. Pausha śukla sixth. A fast is kept on this day, followed by worship of the goddess who is so much feared, in order to preserve the life of children.

(vii) _Śītalā Devī_ (The cool one). This is another disease goddess, particularly associated with small-pox, and her images and shrines are among the commonest in India. Whether through a similar mental process to that which led to naming the unlucky planet Mars, “The lucky one” (see Chap. II, p. 33), or some other cause, her name stands in contrast to the burning fever she brings to her victims. During small-pox epidemics she is propitiated by anxious mothers, but, as in the case of Shashṭhī (with whom she is occasionally identified), there are special days appointed for her worship, i.e.

(a) _Śītalā shashṭhī_, on Māgha śukla sixth, in Bengal.
(b) _Śītalā saptami_, on Śrāvaṇa kṛishṇa seventh, in Gujarāt.
(c) _Śītalāśṭamī_, on Phālguna kṛishṇa eighth, in Northern India.
(d) And a big fair to her, on Vaiśākha full moon, at Kelve, Thāna district (Bombay).

Her worship is unusual in one particular. She will accept the prayers and offerings of widows, if mothers, on behalf of their children. During the day of her worship one must abstain from all hot, or cooked, food and drink. One reason given for this is that she comes and rolls on the hearth, and must not get burned, so that no cooking can be done. The real reason is more likely to be the longing for cold water on the part of small-pox patients.

(viii) _Worship of Female Energy under differing names_. The worship of woman, as such, is general all
over India, degenerating sometimes, as in the Rādhā worshipping Vallabhaśchārya sect into obscene rites, but under other conditions less objectionable. A number of minor festivals, and some of more importance, can be gathered together under this heading, i.e.

(a) Rambha tritiya. Jyeshṭha śukla third. Northern India. This goddess was the beautiful woman who, like Lakṣhmī, was produced at the churning of the milk ocean. She is worshipped in Northern India by women on this day.

(b) Rādhāshtami.1 Bhādrapada śukla eighth. Bengal. Rādhā, the favourite mistress of Krishṇa, is worshipped by men on this day as the Ichchhā śakti (Energy of desire). It is believed that to worship her with flowers, fruit, and jewels, at noon, fasting, is pleasing to Krishṇa. Esoteric explanations of her name and history are given.

(c) Annapurṇāshtami.2 Chaitra śukla eighth. Northern India. Annapūrṇā (Wealth of food) is worshipped as the giver of food, and therefore sustainer of life. The centre of her worship is her famous temple at Benāres, where her image is regarded as representing Primeval Energy.

(d) Kālī pūja.3 Kārttika new moon. Bengal. She is worshipped to-day as representing Primeval Energy. This day commemorates her dance, which was destroying the earth, until Śiva threw himself under her feet, and she found herself treading on her husband and stopped in shame. The story is explained esoterically as the awakening of the human soul to the realisation of its origin from God, forgotten in the tumult of human emotions.

(e) Jagaddhātri,4 Jagadambā, or Kumārī pūja. Kārttika śukla ninth. Bengal. On this day woman is worshipped as “World mother,” the destroyer of armies of giants, who threaten to extirpate the human race. Jagaddhātri is summoned into her image in the

1 F. & H., p. 64.  
2 F. & H., p. 42.  
3 F. & H., p. 4.  
morning, worshipped at noon, and again in the evening, after which her spirit is dismissed, and the image consigned to water in the usual way.

(f) An Unmarried Brāhman girl\(^1\) is worshipped as Female Energy, in Mahārāṣṭra, on the second or third day of the Navarāṭra (Āśvina śukla first to tenth). Offerings of oil, ribbons, clothes, flowers, etc., are made to her. This is kept chiefly by women.

(ix) *Ambuvāchī*.\(^2\) Jyeshṭha or Āshadha krishṇa tenth to thirteenth. Bengal. “Mother Earth” is considered to be unclean during these four days. No ploughing, sowing or cooking is to be done, nor a journey undertaken. On the fourth day stones, representing her, are set up, bathed and garlanded, and the earth is again clean.

This occurs immediately before the rainy season. The rain is understood to cause Mother Earth to become pregnant, and in due course she brings forth grain crops.

(x) and (xi), Lakṣmī and Durgā worship, in connection with the seasons, has already been dealt with in Chapter III, but besides the special days devoted to their worship by both sexes, they receive much worship from women at different times, the worship offered being probably a survival of that given to female deities in primitive times.

(x) *Lakṣmī* is worshipped besides Dīpāvalī new moon and Kojāgarī full moon, in the bright halves of Chaitra, Bhādrapada and Pausha, in Bengal on the Thursdays, and in Mahārāṣṭra on the Fridays. On these days no money is parted with. A corn measure or a basket is filled with grain, garlanded, covered with a cloth and worshipped.

On Āshadha new moon\(^3\) she is worshipped by women under the form of lamps. The legend is that a young girl found a ring lost by the king, and asked as her reward that on this new moon night all houses in the city should be darkened, save only hers, in which she and her family lighted all the lamps they

---

1 Sharmā, p. 213.  
3 Gupte, p. 122.
could muster. That night Lakshmi, looking for shelter, went straight to the house whence all the light proceeded, and lavished on the inmates the whole of her gifts.

Women collect all the lamps in the house, and worship them in the name of Lakshmi. This night is sometimes called "The Little Dīpāvali."

Note.—No bells may be used in Lakshmi worship, nor bamboo flute in that of Durgā.

(xi) Under the head of Durgā worship may be classed the women's feast of (a) Haritalīkā on Bhādra-pada śukla third for Pārvatī worship, which has the same origin as, and may be classed with, the Bengal festival of Umā chaturthī. Jyestha śukla fourth.

The legend,¹ from the Bhavishyottara Purāṇa, is as follows:

Pārvatī, also known as Umā, the daughter of Himāchala, had from a child vowed to marry none other than Śiva. When, therefore, on coming of age, she was told that her father, on Sage Nārada's advice, had promised her to Vishnu, she was very indignant. Taking one companion she ran away into the forest, and on a river bank made three sand lingas, which she worshipped, remaining all night awake, singing the praises of Śiva. Being gratified, the great god appeared to her, and promised to grant her any request she might make. She asked that she might become his wife, to which he agreed, and again became invisible. After their night of vigil, Pārvatī and her maid lay down to sleep in the morning, and were found by her father, who was so much relieved to find her safe, that he consented to let her have her wish.

This very human story makes a great appeal to Indian women, most of whom are married in childhood, some against their inclination; and the observance of this day, by unmarried girls, is very general.

Married women, too, keep it, not with the hope of securing the most acceptable husband, which is their

¹ Sharma, p. 166.
young sisters' object, but in order to secure unwidowed happiness. To neglect it is to court widowhood, loss of sons or wealth, and finally hell.

A woman keeping this festival must bathe at dawn, after anointing with oil, then, having brought sand from a stream of clean water, she must make four lingas, *i.e.* three for Śiva as Pārvatī did, and one for Pārvatī herself. These must be worshipped with flowers and mantras. At the close, an offering must be made to some unwidowed woman. No water must be drunk all day, and only plantains eaten. A vigil must be kept at night, and the ceremony is closed at sunrise next morning by a gift of flowers, turmeric, etc., to the god.

*(b)* Bha-vanyutpatti. Chaitra sukla eighth. The birthday of Bhavānī, or Pārvatī, is kept on this day by women. They bathe, and worship her image. A similar festival to the above.

*(c)* Varadā chaturthī. (Boon-giving or Husband-giving fourth.) Māgha sukla fourth. The goddess Varadā is sometimes identified with Umā, or with Gaurī, and is worshipped in Bengal, chiefly by women, to secure offspring. Flowers, lights, scarlet or saffron threads, and gold bangles are offered.

*Note.*—"Vara" may mean either a boon or a husband. Some take one meaning, some the other.

*(xii)* Pithorī.¹ Śrāvana new moon. This is a propitiatory festival to the seven chief goddesses and the sixty-four yoginī or divine attendants on Durgā, kept by unwidowed married women, to gain children and to preserve their unwidowed state. It is not kept as regularly as some of the other goddess-worshipping festivals, but a woman who has lost children will keep it, to gain other children who shall be long-lived. The name is derived from Pitha (flour), of which the images are made.

The legend belonging to it is as under:

A woman, named Videhā, gave birth to a child every Śrāvana new moon, which was also the anniversary of

¹ *Hindu Year*, p. 17; Sharmā, p. 159.
the death of her parents-in-law, when their śrāddha was to be performed; and each year, owing to the impurity of child-birth occurring in the house, the śrāddha was unavailing, and, owing to the destruction of the śrāddha, the new-born child died.

At last, the family, growing tired of the annual occurrence, drove Videhā from the house one year with her new-born child, which died in her arms in the forest the same day. She took shelter in the shrine of a goddess, to which the sixty-four yogini also came at dusk, bearing offerings of jewels, fruit and supāri nuts. When they had offered their gifts at the shrine, they asked: "Is there any other guest (अतिथि) present?"

At this Videhā came forward, and announced herself as an Atithi, but unclean owing to the birth and subsequent death of her child. She also told of the death of all her former children, and pleaded for the boon of long life for any others which might be born to her. The yogini took pity on her, and granted her request, and she went home comforted.

In course of time she became the mother of eight sons, who all attained to manhood.

The woman who keeps this festival must fast on the new moon day, and having bathed must take a cloth, on which are drawn lucky symbols, and place on it eight water pitchers (representing Videhā's eight sons). Upon the pitchers she must place a tray containing images (of gold, if possible) of the seven great goddesses, viz. Brāhmī, Māheśvarī, Kaunārī, Vaishnavī, Vārāhī, Indrānī and Chāmunda, and near these, on the ground, sixty-four rice-flour images or supāri nuts (representing the sixty-four yogini), whom she invokes by name.

Then she worships water pots, goddesses and yogini, with mantras and the usual offerings of flowers and fruit. After doing so she must ask: "Is any other guest present?" and a boy of the family must answer: "I (name) am present"; whereupon she gives him cakes and other food. The ceremony ends with a present to the priest, and a meal with one or more unwidowed Brāhman women.
This rite is not always performed with the completeness described above. Many women are satisfied with writing the names of the sixty-four yogini on the house wall, worshipping them, and giving a feast to the children.

(xiii) Khandobā or Khanderāo. Mārgaśīrsha śukla first to sixth. This is the guardian god of the Deccan. Monier Williams\(^1\) believes him to have been “probably a deification of some powerful rājā or aboriginal chieftain, who made himself useful to the Brāhmans.” The legend is that a giant, Manimalla (or two, Mani and Malla), formerly troubled the earth, and that Khandobā—or Śiva taking his form—after a six days’ battle, overcame and slew him. Hence, one of his names is Mallārī (Malla+ari = Enemy of Malla). His chief temples are at Jejuri and Gudguddāpūr (see Chap. VIII, p. 154), where his devotees assemble for this festival, especially on the last day, known as Champā shashti. Boys, called Vāghyā, and girls, Muralī, were formerly dedicated to him, and even now the practice of marrying girls to him is not unknown, although it has been made illegal to do so. He is worshipped with offerings of turmeric, bel fruit, onions and other vegetables.

Hook-swinging was formerly practised during the festival, but the custom has now been stopped by law.

(xiv) Viśvakarma pūja.\(^2\) Bhādrapada new moon. Bengal. Viśvakarma is the tutelary god of artisans, being the architect of the gods, and also the repairer of their weapons injured in battle. He is worshipped in the form of a pitcher, before which are placed the tools and other implements of work of his worships.

The day is an artisans’ holiday, and is spent in games and feasting.

(xv) Vyāsa pūja.\(^3\) Kārttika full moon. Vyāsa, the reputed compiler of the Vedas, is to be worshipped to-day, and in his name all regular expounders of the Purāṇas also. A similar day is Āshādha full moon, known as Guru pūja, when every student worships his

\(^1\) Religious Life and Thought in India, p. 266.
\(^2\) F. & H., p. 83.
\(^3\) F. & H.; Hindu Year, pp. 14, 21.
own teacher, and in villages, if a Guru is non-existent, the chief Brāhman living there is regarded as a suitable substitute.

II. SPIRIT WORSHIP

This custom, in the form of offerings to the dead, or rather, offerings to the living in the name of the dead, is of great antiquity in India. It probably arose from the custom, almost universal among primitive people, of providing food and clothing for the spirits of the dead. The recently dead are spoken of as Preta (ghosts; literally, "One who has gone before"). Due offerings made by their heirs raise them to the status of Pitri (fathers) by providing them with a body, until they gain an earthly one again, in their next re-birth.

A man should make these offerings, by the rite called śrāddha, to his ancestors, up to, and including, the third generation. "After three generations (the preta) loses its identity and is named no more at the sacrifice, becoming simply one of the Fathers."

The Dharmasindhu² gives ninety-six occasions in the year upon which śrāddha should be performed regularly, including the twelve new moons, twelve saṃkrānti, and four yugādi, also the fifteen days of the dark half of Bhādrapada, the five Ashṭakā, and forty-eight other occasions. The Mārkaṇḍeya Purāṇa³ makes most of these optional, retaining as compulsory the twelve new moons and three Ashṭakā. The ⁴Satapatha Brāhmaṇa gives, as the reason for performing śrāddha on new moon days, that the moon has come to earth, i.e. that Soma, the food of the gods and the departed, is un-obtainable on that day, therefore the spirits will be without food unless the worshipper provides it.

Popular custom at the present time rules that a man must perform the rite on that day in the dark half of

---

¹ Hopkins, India Old and New, p. 102.
² Quoted in Mandlik, What India Can Teach Us, p. 296.
³ XXXI, 20.
⁴ S.B.E., XII, p. 362.
FESTIVALS ARISING FROM ANIMISTIC SOURCES

Bhādrapada corresponding to the day of decease, and on the anniversary of the decease, to which the more devout add four Ashtakā. The low castes perform it only on the last day of Bhādrapada, and for one generation only.

There is, besides the idea of giving aid to the spirits of the departed, some hope of reward for the living in the performance of this rite, for we read: "The Pitris,¹ when delighted with śrāddhas, bestow long life, wisdom, wealth, knowledge, svarga, final emancipation from existence, and joys and sovereignty." Again, we find that śrāddha performed on different days will be productive of differing benefits to the performer.² There is, therefore, every inducement to keep this memorial of the dead.

Only a Brāhman may eat the meal provided for the spirits, so that, in the case of the lower castes, a Brāhman cook must be employed to prepare it. It is not considered very becoming to the dignity and position of a Brāhman to attend as guest at a śrāddha, except among relations. People of Brāhman caste, therefore, when possible, arrange the performance of the rite within the limits of their own family clan. Those of lower caste invite some Brāhman who is not over punc- tilious about matters of good form.

The ceremony is performed as follows: Invitations are sent to as many Brāhman men as correspond to the number of the dead it is desired to commemorate, and, a meal being prepared, a leaf plate is laid for each guest. Darbha grass is spread about each seat and plate. The after part of the day (as the latter half of the month) belongs particularly to the spirits, therefore the meal must take place after noon. When all are seated, the sacrificer invokes the gods, and then—permission being obtained from the chief Brāhman guest—the spirits. The spirits now being present are offered

¹ Markendeya Pu, XXXII, 38.
² Sacred Laws of Āryas, S.B.E., II, p. 140; Institutes of Vishnu, S.B.E., VII, p. 24, etc.
sesamum and water, to which kusa grass, flowers and fruit are sometimes added. As the offerings are held up, each spirit in turn is named as recipient. ¹

The meal is then brought in and served to the guests, both serving and eating being conducted in silence, the sacrificer meanwhile mentally repeating mantras. It is believed that the spirits receive food and nourishment through the medium of the actual partaker.

The meal finished, balls of rice are offered to the spirits. These balls are not eaten by the guests, but are thrown into fire, or given to a cow. The spirits are then dismissed, afterwards the gods, and the ceremony is complete. The meal usually consists of rice, curds, etc., cooked with plenty of ghī, for "the satisfaction of the manes, if food is mixed with fat, is greater and lasts a longer time."²

Note.—The sacred cord, usually worn over the left shoulder and under the right arm, is shifted to the right shoulder during the performance of śrāddha.³

It will be seen that the rite consists of two distinct parts: (i) The offerings of water, sesamun seeds and rice, which are not partaken of by the guests, and (ii) a substantial meal, which is.

The sixteen days on which śrāddha for personal ancestors is performed are as follows:

(i-xv) Bhāḍrapada krishṇa first to fifteenth inclusive. This period is known as the Mahālaya, Pitṛpaksha or Aparapaksha. The sun at this time is in the Rāśi Kanyā (Virgo), and the belief is that at the moment of the entrance, the spirits leave the house of Yama, and come down to occupy the houses of their descendants. Every Hindu should make at least one visit to Gayā, to perform śrāddha there, but, for the sake of the many who cannot do this, it has been decreed that a Mahālaya śrāddha is equal in merit to one performed at Gayā.

¹ Crooke, I, p. 180, etc.
³ Ṣatapatha Brāhmaṇa, S.B.E., XII, p. 361, etc., etc.
During this fortnight special days to note are:

(a) *Chauthā bharanī* or *Bharanī pañchami*, being the fourth or fifth day. On this day the rite is done for one who has died within the past year.

(b) *Avidhavā navamī* (Unwidowed ninth), in memory of a woman who has died before her husband. Widowers invite one or more Brāhman women as their guests.

(c) *Ghata chaturdāsī* or *Ghayāla chaturdāsī* (Violence fourteenth), in memory of one who has died, in battle or otherwise, a violent death.

(d) *Sarvapitri* amāvāsyā (All Fathers' new moon), the greatest of the fifteen days, upon which it is imperative that a śrāddha be performed, with at least one Brāhman guest, by all who have not previously done so. All ancestors are remembered on this day. The very low castes give balls of flour or rice to the crows, who are believed to be the spirits of the departed.

(xvi) *Matamaha* or *Dauhitra* (Mother’s father, or, conversely, Daughter’s son). The dark half celebrations are closed with a śrāddha on this the first day of the succeeding month, Āśvina. A boy must perform it in memory of his maternal grandfather.

Besides the above, on four days known as the four Ashtakā (Eighth days) offerings are made, but there is much confusion as to who are supposed to be the recipients.¹ Viśvadeva, the Sun, Agni, Prajāpati, Night, the Nakshatra are all mentioned. These four days are:

(i) Mārgaśīrsha krishṇa eighth.

(ii) Pausha krishṇa eighth, known as Pushpāṣṭakā, as flowers (pushpa) are offered.

(iii) Māgha krishṇa eighth, known as Māmsāṣṭakā, as the flesh (māmsa) of goats or deer is offered.

(iv) Phālguna krishṇa eighth, known as Sākāṣṭakā, as green herbs (śāka) are offered.

On two other days śrāddha are performed for other than personal ancestors, *viz.*

(i) *Bhīṣmāṣṭi* 1 Māgha śukla eighth. This is the anniversary of the death of Bhīṣhma, one of the great heroes of the Mahābhārata, and kinsman alike of the Pāṇḍavas and the Kauravas. He had made a vow of celibacy, in order that his stepmother’s children should have no rival but succeed to their father’s inheritance. But the stepmother proved childless, and therefore there were no descendants to perform Bhīṣhma’s śrāddha, which they would have done in place of the sons whom he had so nobly forborne.

So the whole nation, including men of all castes, were enjoined to perform this rite to his memory, at noon, on the anniversary of his death, offering water, sesamum and boiled rice.

Reflexly, the sins of a whole year committed by a man who observes this command will be expiated thereby.

This custom is dying out, but still exists in places.

(ii) *Bhūta* or *Naraka chaturdāṣī.* (Ghost or Hell Fourteenth.) Āsvina krishna fourteenth. (See also Chap. III, p. 59). On this day offerings of water and sesamum are made to Yama, after bathing at dawn; fourteen sorts of herbs are eaten, and fourteen lamps are lighted in the evening, to deliver from the fear of hell.

Yama or Pitripati 2 (Lord of the Fathers) was in early times believed to be the first of mortals to die, and to him in his abode of Yamaloka in the South the spirits of all proceeded. All who died went first to him, afterwards going on to heaven or hell. Yamaloka was not necessarily a place of suffering, see *e.g.* the legend of Indra (Chap. V, p. 88), but in later mythology he became more closely associated with the terrors of death, and Yamaloka became synonymous with Naraka

---

(hell). By propitiating him on this day it is hoped to escape from suffering when one's spirit goes to him.

III. ANIMAL WORSHIP

The chief animals worshipped in India to-day are cows and oxen, monkeys and snakes. Horses are worshipped on Dasarā day in the Deccan (see p. 57), but this is more for their connection with war than for themselves. Again, dogs are worshipped in connection with Kāla Bhairava, but this is only a local custom. Also, when an intercalary Āshādha occurs, women daily during the intercalary month worship the kokila (a species of cuckoo), but this is in memory of Satī, wife of Śiva, who destroyed herself in the sacrificial fire of her father, Daksha, having quarrelled with him, and for defiling the holy fire was changed into a kokila. There is nothing sacred about the bird itself.

The worship of the first-named three classes is common throughout all India.

(i) Cow and Ox Worship. Originally cattle were not considered sacred. In Vedic times they were killed for food. In the Aitareya Brāhmaṇa instructions are given for celebrating the visit of a king by eating beef.

But their usefulness and value to an agricultural people became the cause of their first being considered too valuable, then too sacred, to be killed, and they became, by easy stages, objects of worship. By Manu's time they were established as sacrosanct, and their worship has not decreased with time.

At the same time the bull has come to be considered the symbol of fertility, and his worship is closely connected with that of the Śiva emblem.

Most Brāhmaṇa households possess at least one cow, which is regarded almost as a member of the family. To touch her in passing is purifying, and to mark her forehead with the red circle denoting the happy unwidowed state is very common. Cow's milk may
be drunk from the hands of one of lower caste, its purity being beyond defilement.

Certain days are appointed for cow-worship, and certain others for that of the farm and draught bullocks, as under:

(a) Govatsa dvādaśī, Āśvina kṛishṇa twelfth; Mahārāṣṭra. Govatsa dvādaśī, Śrāvaṇa kṛishṇa fourth; Gujarāt. Gopāśṭami, Kāṛttika śukla eighth; Mahārāṣṭra. Bahula, Śrāvaṇa kṛishṇa fourth; Bengal. Vasū bārasa, Vsākha śaiukla first and Jyeshṭha śukla second; Eastern Bengal.

On these days cows and their calves are worshipped, chiefly by women, offerings of food are made to them, and their foreheads are marked with the red lead circle. No woman must touch wheat, milk, curds, whey or ghi on the day of worship.

(b) Cow’s footprints, called Gopada, are drawn on the earth near a temple or tank, and worshipped by women daily during the four months.

(c) Poḷū, Śrāvaṇa or Bhādrapada new moon; Deccan. Bendūra, Āśāḍha śukla thirteenth or Kāṛttika śukla first; Konkan. Pongal, Makara Samkrānti; Southern India.

On these days bullocks are given a rest from work, and are feasted, as a thanksgiving for their labour. They are also worshipped. Details of the ceremony vary with the district, but a procession of bullocks, adorned with tassels, garlands, paint, etc., is a feature in all.

This festival is not of great antiquity, and is not mentioned in Vedic or post-Vedic literature. It is chiefly a farmers’ festival, held at the harvesting of the staple grain of the district, which explains the variation in the date at which it occurs. Pious Brāhmans, however, will sometimes make earthen images of bullocks and worship them at this time. The connection with the harvest is shown in the Marāṭhī proverb, मार्गी आँखे बेदुरीं फलः (In Māgha water [at the roots], at Bendūra fruit).

The Mahārāṣṭra custom is to wash the animals and anoint them with oil in the morning, paint their horns and adorn them with gilt, or coloured paper, and put
tassels and brass ornaments on the tips. Hand prints are marked on their bodies and marigold garlands put round their necks. The sara or horn-encircling rope is renewed. Each family worships its own animals, at home, sometimes by circumambulations. They are then taken out in the evening to join the others in a procession through the village, led by the headman's bullocks.

(ii) Monkey Worship. This worship is in the popular mind due to the help given by the monkey tribe to Rāma, in his search for, and rescue of, Sītā.

It is evidently a relic from very ancient times, earlier than the epic legend which to-day is believed to account for it. The aboriginal tribes who helped King Rāma in his battles became, later, identified with the monkeys, who were already worshipped, possibly on account of their strange likeness to men.

With regard to Hanumān, the monkey-hero of the Rāmāyana, Crooke¹ says he is the survival of a Dravidian god; Monier Williams² says he is a "poetical deification" of some aboriginal tribe-leader, who helped Rāma in his wars against Rāvana; and Sir Alfred Lyall³ writes: "It seems as if hero-worship and animal-worship had got mixed up in the legend of Hanumān."

Throughout India monkeys are considered sacred, and are worshipped, monkey temples existing in many places, but one special day is devoted to Hanumān, viz. Hunumajjayanti (Hanumān's birthday), Chaitra full moon.

This day is very generally observed throughout Mahārāshtra, especially by members of the Rāmdās sect. Temples and isolated shrines and images are common all over the Deccan, where he is usually called Māruti, from a legend to the effect that his father was the wind-god, Māruta. His mother was Añjani, and her son was given as a boon by Umā for prayers made to her.

The favourite legend about Hanumān, related to his worshippers on this day, is that of his leap from India

¹ Dravidians, E.R.E., V.
² Religious Life of the Hindus, p. 220.
³ Asiatic Studies, p. 13.
to Lāṅkā (Ceylon), and his discovery there of Sītā in Rāvaṇa's palace garden; and of his building the rock-bridge to enable Rāma and his army to cross the channel.

Another legend, equally well known, is that at his birth he saw the red sun, newly risen, and leaped up to reach it, thinking it a fruit. He soon discovered his mistake, but was able to strike down Rāhu, whom he found about to swallow the sun. Pictures of this leap in mid air are very widespread, and are worshipped in the house on his birthday.

Worship is also offered at any one of his shrines, in the morning, the worshipper having risen before dawn, and bathed.

Note.—Hanumān is one of the seven Chirāṇjīva, i.e. Immortal ones.¹

(iii) Snake Worship.² Much has been written on this subject, and general modern opinion is that it was, probably, not known to the Āryan immigrants. There is no trace of it in the Rīgveda, where Ahi is a noxious animal, slain by Indra. But the Āryans found it all over the land, and by degrees incorporated it into Hinduism; for the Yajurveda teaches reverence for snakes; Manu grants them the honour of descent from himself; and in the Purāṇas and Epics we find them installed as a semi-divine race. Arjuna, the most famous of the five Pāṇḍava brothers, married Ulupī, a snake-woman, and Kṛishṇa, in the Bhagavadvītā, identifies himself with Ananta.

There still exists a very persistent belief in a race of Nāgas or snake-people, who lived in Epic times and earlier, and whose women were of great beauty, intermarrying with gods and men.

¹ I.A., XL, p. 55.
Certain tribes and castes to-day, i.e. the Nhāvis of the Deccan, the Kūrs of Chotā Nāgpūr, and some of the Mysore princely families, claim descent from the Nāgas, holding themselves, in the case of the first-named, superior to any other caste on the strength of it. This claim to superior rank is not, however, allowed by members of other castes. Some think the origin of this belief lies in the former existence of a race of Scythians with a snake as their national emblem, who settled in India either before or after the immigration of the Āryans.

The first mention of these Nāga people is found in the Sūtras. The Grihya Sūtra enjoins the worship of “Celestial, Aerial and Terrestrial serpents” by a householder on Śrāvana full moon.

There is a close connection between snakes and “earth-mothers,” as is natural, seeing that snakes live chiefly in holes in the ground; and many people consider them guardians of hidden treasure.

Their worship is also connected with the desire for longevity and fertility, as is seen from certain legends and customs, e.g. that quoted by Monier Williams, that earth from a snake hole, if put into the mouth daily, will cause fertility.

Crooke traces the evolution of a snake into a deity through three stages, from the natural fear and aversion in which they were first held, to the harmless house snake’s becoming identified with the spirit of an ancestor, returned in another form to live in the familiar spot, then snake-charmers became regarded as wizards, then as priests, and but a short step was necessary to the identification of snakes with gods. Most Hindus will not kill even a poisonous snake, they fear revenge from the rest of its tribe.

Some dozen snakes are known to legend and are worshipped to-day, including, among the best known, Śesha, the thousand-headed, living below the world, on whom Vishnu reclines during his four months’ sleep; Ananta (the Endless), who encircles the earth, and symbolises eternity, and is sometimes
looked upon as a manifestation of Vishnu; Vasuki, who became the churning-rope at the churning of the milky ocean by gods and demons; Takshaka, the lord of the snake-people, against whom Janamejaya waged a war of extermination; Kāliya, the river snake, subdued by Krishṇa after several days of struggle in the depths of the Yamunā; but older than all these, and more worshipped, is Manasā, "the mother snake-goddess of the early village founders."  

Snake images, usually representing cobras, are found under trees and by the roadsides everywhere, and the passers-by bow to them. Besides this occasional worship, special snake festivals are held, as under:

(a) Ananta chaturdaśi. Bhādrapada or Āśvina śukla fourteenth. On this day the snake Ananta is worshipped as symbolising Vishnu, with offerings of flowers. It is a man's festival only, and is rapidly losing its character of a snake worship day and becoming a Vishnu worship day. The legend attached to it is about a certain Susilā, who was taught a means of obtaining any desire she might have by worshipping pitchers of water, while dressed in red garments, afterwards binding a red silk cord on her wrist. This ceremony is supposed to have been taught to the Pāṇḍavas by Krishṇa, to enable them to gain their great desire of overcoming the Kauravas, and it is practised to-day by those who have some personal wish which they desire fulfilled.

The ritual prescribed is as follows: The worshipper must bathe in the morning and fast. At noon a copper vessel must be filled with clean water, and draped with garments, and darbha grass must be taken and twisted into the form of a snake. In a clear space a square altar of rice must be made, upon which the copper vessel is placed, with the grass snake image before it. Both are then worshipped with lengthy mantras and offerings of fourteen kinds of fruit. A red silk cord,
composed of fourteen threads and in which fourteen knots are tied, is then taken, worshipped and fastened round the right wrist.

This ceremony, if performed for fourteen years in succession, will give long life and fulfill any desire. Every year a new cord is assumed, the old one being given, with a fee and presents, to the officiating priest.

(b) Nāga pañchami. Sravaṇa śukla fifth, or, less commonly, Mārgaśirsha śukla fifth. This day celebrates the return of Kṛṣṇa from the Yamunā after having overcome the big river snake Kāliya. Kṛṣṇa had fallen into the river from a tree overhanging the bank, into which he had climbed to fetch a ball which had lodged there while he was playing with the herdspeople. His return with the snake was received with joy, the herdsmen offering Kāliya milk in gratitude for his not having harmed their favourite, Kṛṣṇa. And so the festival was instituted.

Another legend says that a man, ignorant of the festival, while ploughing on this day killed a nest of young snakes. The mother snake, in revenge, in the night bit the man and all his family, except one married daughter living in another village. Having killed all but this daughter, the mother snake set out for that village to kill her also. But the girl, knowing of the festival, had put out a dish of appetising food, which the snake tasted, and which gratified her so much that she not only refrained from killing the girl, but gave her a healing lotion to sprinkle on the bodies of the parents and other children, whereby they were all restored to life. After this, the festival became general.

It is observed by keeping a fast from noon on the fourth, and bathing at dawn on the fifth, after which either an earthen image of a cobra, or a picture must be worshipped; by placing saucers of milk near known or suspected snake holes, as an offering; and by rigidly abstaining from digging, ploughing or otherwise

1 Sharma, p. 110.
disturbing the earth, whereby snakes might be injured. Women also abstain from grinding, pounding rice, and even from slicing vegetables. In the after part of the fifth feasts are held, and giving of presents and holiday-making are general.

If, within a month of this festival, a snake bites anyone who has kept the law of offering milk, etc., on this day it may be killed without mercy or fear of retaliation. Its life is forfeit, on account of its ingratitude.

In Mahārāṣṭra the festival is a favourite one with the women of the agricultural castes. They meet in bands, and dance in rings, afterwards worshipping the earthen snake image made for this occasion and set up in the village.

(c) *Manasa pāṇchami.* Āshāḍha krishṇa fifth. Bengal, Northern and Southern India.

Manasā is the third of the legendary snake deities which have special days appointed for their worship. Manasā combines in herself the properties of one of the mother-earth-guardians, and of the snakes. She is not found in the classic list of the nine big snakes, viz. Vāsuki, Ananta, Śesha, Takshaka, Kāliya, Padmanābha, Kambala, Śaṅkhapāla, and Dhritarāṣṭra, but she is even more popular than they in Northern India. She is not worshipped in Mahārāṣṭra.

There are no less than four legends about her, which are repeated to worshippers on this day:

(a) While Vishṇu and the other gods were sleeping, during the four rainy months, Manasā kept watch in a snuhi tree to protect men—as the legend adds—from snake bite.

Here we see her guardian-mother nature uppermost, and it possibly gives a clue to her becoming identified with the snakes. She was the protectress of mankind, guarding them from their most dangerous enemy during the rainy months. Hence she became the queen

1 *F. & H.*, p. 57; *Lunar Year*, p. 287.
2 Molesworth, नवनामः; Sharmā, p. 117.
of snakes, able to control their actions, hence the snake-queen-goddess.

(b) In Southern India the story goes that a boy, gathering ketakī flowers for his sister, was bitten by a cobra and died. His sister, by worshipping Manasā on this day, was able to persuade her to restore the boy to life, so that the day which began in mourning ended in joy and feasting.

(c) A certain merchant refused to worship Manasā, who in revenge killed all his sons in turn, by allowing her subjects to bite them. The last son was bitten on the day of his marriage to a pious girl, named Vehula. The bride refused to give up the body for burning, but put it on a raft, and, crouching beside it, pushed out into the stream of a big river. Here they drifted for many days, the girl exposed to cold and heat, hunger and thirst, but never ceasing to implore Manasā to relent and restore her husband. Her prayers and austerities proved too powerful to resist, and at length Manasā took pity on the poor little bride, and restored her husband to life on an Āshādhā krishṇa fifth.

In both of these two last legends we have the belief that persons dead from snake bite can be restored to life. There are probably instances, giving rise to such legends, of apparent death from this cause, which prove to be cases of suspended animation only, the bitten person ultimately recovering.

(d) A girl, unpopular with her husband’s family, was carried off by Manasā to her underground palace, where she lived for some time in great happiness and prosperity with the Nāga people, who adopted her as one of themselves.

On her return to the upper earth she was not ashamed of her snake kindred, but acknowledged them. This so much gratified them, that they loaded her and her husband’s family with treasure, and guaranteed their prosperity as long as snake worship was regularly observed by them. Needless to add, the girl became a great favourite and her future happiness was insured.
Here we see the connection traced between the snake tribe and buried treasure discovered by a girl. It was assumed that she must have been given treasure by the guardians of it, and so the legend was evolved.

The observances for this day are similar to those in the Deccan on Nāga pañchami, with the addition, in the United Provinces, of the following custom: For seven days before the festival, i.e. from Āshāḍha śukla fourteenth, gram, pulse and wheat are steeped in water. On the kṛishṇa fifth a wisp of grass is taken, twisted into snake form, dipped into the water in which is the grain, and given as an offering to the snakes.

Here the connection between the snake tribe and the fertility of the crops is obvious. Another day for Manasā worship is

_Arandhanam_. Bhādrapada (or Āśvina) new moon. Bengal. On this day no cooking may be done. The oven is painted with rice powder, and a branch of the hedge plant called Manasā is put in it. The snake goddess is worshipped.

This rite connects snake worship with household prosperity.

In some parts of India¹ Manasā worship appears to have a place in the Daśaharā observances.

IV. WORSHIP OF PLANTS AND INANIMATE THINGS

Many trees and other plants are objects of worship. The _Pippal_, in which the ghosts of young Brāhmaṇ boys are believed to live, and which is considered a symbol of Vishñu; the _Bel_, or wood-apple, sacred to Śiva, and not to be used for firewood except by Brāhmans; the _Śamī_, worshipped at the Dasarā; and the _Cocoanut_, often used in worship as the symbol of fertility. Besides these, the _Kuṣa, Dūrvā_ and _Darbha_ grasses are all sacred, and used in many ceremonies. Of the last named the Pavitra or ring is made, worn by a priest and worshippers during certain rites; and Dūrvā is

¹ _F. & H._, p. 15.
used in the Dūrvāshtamī rite on Bhādrapada āśukla eighth (Chap. III, p. 52).

But a few trees have a special day set apart for their worship, as under:

(i) *Vaṭ pārnīma.* ¹ Jyeshṭha full moon (new moon). Western (Northern) India. This day, sometimes called *Vaṭ Śāvitrī,* is kept over a good part of India, being observed very strictly in the Deccan, where frequently three days, the thirteenth, fourteenth and fifteenth, are kept.

The legend giving rise to it, according to popular belief, is the well-known story from the Mahābhārata² of Śāvitrī and Satyavān, which is more loved by the women of India than any other, saving perhaps that of Sītā.

Śāvitrī chose as her husband the ill-fated Satyavān, son of a king who had been driven into exile on account of blindness. Having been told that her husband would die a year after marriage, Śāvitrī spent the last three days of that year in fasting and prayer. On the last day she accompanied Satyavān on a woodcutting expedition.

When he became overcome with weariness and approaching death, she sat down under a *Vaṭ* (banyan) tree, with his head in her lap, and awaited the coming of Yama with his noose to catch and bear away her husband's spirit. Then follows the story of how she leaves her husband's body to the care of the tree, and persistently follows Yama, over rough ground, through forests and across mountains, in his journey with Satyavān's spirit to his abode in the South.

Time after time Yama tries to make her turn back, offering one boon after another, viz. her father-in-law's restored sight and kingdom, the prosperity of her own parents, etc. But nothing will induce her to leave her husband's spirit. Finally, Yama promises her the boon of one hundred sons, whereupon she claims her husband's

¹ *F. & H.*, p. 71; Sharmā, p. 67; *Hindu Year,* pp. 12, 32.
² *Pativrātā Mahātmya.*
restoration to life as the only possible means of the boon's fulfilment, and Yama is forced to consent. Then comes the sudden finding of herself and the sleeping Satyavān again under the friendly Vaṭ tree, his awakening to life, and the fulfilment of all Yama's promises.

The tree does not play an important part in the tale, but is the principal object of worship at the memorial festival, which is observed by married women only, men, widows and children having no part in it.

A fast is ordained, and very religious women keep it for three days, as Sāvitrī did; all must keep it for at least one day. In the house a picture of a Vaṭ tree, Sāvitrī, Yama and Satyavān is drawn with sandal paste and rice flour on the floor or wall, and, where possible, gold images of the prince and his wife are set in a tray of sand. The pictures and images are worshipped, with mantras and offerings of Vaṭ leaves. Out of doors the tree is worshipped with mantras, and a thread is wound about it, while offerings of copper coins and fruit are made. The due performance of these rites is believed to insure long life to one's husband. Women greet each other with, "जन्म सावित्री हो" (Become as Sāvitrī).

Gupte believes the festival to be a Nature myth, typifying the annual marriage of Earth (Satyavān) to Nature (Sāvitrī). The Earth dies every year, but is revivified by the powers of Nature.

The choice of a Vaṭ tree is likely to be due to ancient worship of this tree, typifying, by its aerial roots which finally take root in the ground, becoming new tree trunks while still part of the parent tree, the continuity of life.

(ii) Aśokāśṭami. Chaitra śukla eighth. This day coincides with the Brahmaaputra bathing festival (see p. 103), but the aśoka tree worship is quite distinct from the river worship, and is confined to women only. It also appears to be quite distinct from the Aśoka sixth, two days earlier, for securing the welfare of children (see p. 104), in connection with which there

1 P. 246. 2 F. & H., p. 7; Lunar Year, p. 277.
is no tree worship, the use of the flowers being apparently due to the name A+śoka = the Absence of Sorrow (the same as the Adhûkha ninth on Bhâdrapada śukla ninth given in some calendars.)

The legend is that Râvâna, having carried off Sîtâ, wife of Râma, imprisoned her in a grove of âsoka trees, where she continually prayed for deliverance and restoration to her husband. Hanumân, the monkey-god, searching for her, saw her praying under an âsoka tree on this day, and took the news of her whereabouts to Râma, so that he was able to rescue her. In memory of this event women now worship the tree on this day, embracing it, and eating its leaves, to secure immunity from sorrow, especially that of becoming widows. Both festivals, on the sixth and the eighth, are probably due to the name of the tree.

(iii) Tulasî vivâha.¹ (Tulasî Wedding.) Kârttika śukla eleventh and twelfth.

The tulasî plant is to be found growing in the courtyard of most Brâhman houses, in a brick or plaster pedestal, called the Vrîndâvana. It is worshipped every evening by the women of the house, who circumambulate it, carefully water it, place a lamp at its foot by night, etc. All Hindus, of whatever caste, venerate it where they do not actually worship. No gardener will cut or uproot it, but the leaves may be plucked by day (not after dark) for offerings.

The day set apart for its special worship is the day of, or following, the close of Vishnu's four months' sleep, when he is married to the tulasî plant. The legends referring to it are two:

(a) Lakshmi averted trouble from mankind by slaying a demon, and remained on earth in the form of this plant to be a tangible object of man's worship. The favourite legend is, however, the following:

(b) Vrîndâ, wife of Jalandhara, was renowned for her beauty and virtue, the latter being so great that it

¹ Bom. Gaz., XVIII, p. 253; Sharmâ, p. 235; Hindu Year, pp. 22, 35.
gave power to her husband, insomuch that Śiva, who wished to kill him, could not obtain the mastery over him. Finding his only hope of overcoming the husband was to destroy the wife’s virtue, Śiva persuaded Vishnu to betray her, which he was only able to compass by going to her in the likeness of her husband.

When she found she had been deceived, Vṛindā built a pyre and immolated herself upon it. Jalandhara also was killed by Śiva. But Vishnu had fallen in love with Vṛindā, and was so much distressed at her death that he refused to be comforted until the gods planted a tulasī shrub, and summoned her spirit into it. Since then she is believed to come into the shrub every evening, for the night, leaving it in the morning. This is the reason why the leaves must not be plucked after sunset.

On the day preceding that of the festival (which may be celebrated on any day between the eleventh and the fifteenth, though usually on the twelfth) the vṛindāvana is cleaned and painted and garlanded, while fruit and flowers and all things necessary for the ceremony are made ready. On the wedding day a fast is kept till evening, when, having bathed and assumed white garments, the officiating priest brings some emblem of Vishnu to the plant. This may be an image of Vishnu, Balarāma, or Kṛishṇa, but is frequently the śālagrāma stone (see p. 131).

Both the emblem and the plant are washed with warm water and the five amṛta (a mixture of milk, curds, ghī, honey and sugar). Men’s clothing, a sacred cord, and sandal paste are offered to Vishnu, and turmeric, red lead, the marriage neck-thread, etc., to Vṛindā, with mantras. Then, as in actual marriages, a shawl is held between the two, the officiating priest repeats mantras, and, at a signal, the shawl is dropped and rice showered upon the pair. The Vishnu emblem is made to touch the plant, a lamp is waved round them for luck, and the marriage is complete. The priest receives a wedding fee and a feast is held.

This festival is observed chiefly, but not entirely, by women.
Note.—Monier Williams\(^1\) quotes the following verses, showing the very great reverence in which the tulasi plant is held:

\[
\begin{align*}
\text{यन्मौले सर्वतीर्थाणि यन्मधे सर्वदेवता: ।} \\
\text{यद्रूपे सर्वविद्धां तुलसीं तां नमाम्यहम॥}
\end{align*}
\]

"I adore that tulasi in whose roots are all the sacred places of pilgrimage, in whose centre are all the deities, and in whose upper branches are all the Vedas."

(iv) The Śāla-grāma\(^2\) is a black stone found in the river Gaṅḍakī in Nepal, sometimes pierced with holes, believed to be the work of a legendary worm known as Vajakita. Some say the real stone should be an ammonite, others that it may merely bear the impression of one.

It is sacred to Viṣṇu, as he is believed to live in it. No orthodox Viṣṇṇava house is without one as an object of worship. It takes the place of a Viṣṇu image at the will of the worshipper, and is frequently used in the marriage with the tulasi plant (as above).

One authority states that it was Viśnū's hair only which became that plant, her body became the river Gaṅḍakī, which gives the connection between the plant and the stone.

The use of the stone to represent Viṣṇu was not known even as late as Epic times, but it has come to be more than a symbol of him. He is believed to be immanent in it.

(v) Knotted Thread Worship. Three festivals remain, all kept on Śrāvana full moon, when knotted threads are the object of reverence and worship. The wearing of threads as charms, on neck or wrist, enters into many ceremonies (see Ananta fourteenth, p. 122; Kāla Bhairava, p. 96, etc.), and, as is well known, the wearing of the sacred cord by members of the three upper castes dates back to Vedic times. Directions

\(^1\) Religious Life of the Hindus, p. 333.  
as to initiation and the subsequent wearing of the cord are met with frequently in Vedic literature.

Students of folklore trace the custom back to fear of evil spirits, the sacred thread, like the magic circle known to many primitive people, being believed to form a barrier which demons cannot cross. Campbell\(^1\) states that knots are tied for the same purpose, as a knot is circular in shape. In support of this theory a few customs may be quoted:

A thread is wound round a pippal tree believed to be inhabited by the spirit of a Brāhman boy. The Kāyats\(^2\) of Khāndesh remove their sacred cord when they wish to get drunk, resuming it when they are again sober. In both these cases the thread is considered a barrier: in the first it is used to prevent the ghost from leaving the tree to annoy women (its favourite objects of torment), and in the second it is removed so that the spirit inhabiting the intoxicating drink may not be prevented from entering the man's body, or from leaving it afterwards. Again, the marriage neck-string is broken when a woman's husband dies, not to signify the breaking of the marriage, which is still considered real and binding, but possibly that her husband's spirit may not be prevented from visiting her.\(^3\)

When a thread or cord is held in so much veneration as has been indicated above, it is but a short step to the actual worship of the thread itself, which is the result in the India of to-day.

\((a)\) Šrāvanī pūrṇimā.\(^4\) On this day all Brāhmans must renew the sacred cord which they constantly wear. The ordinance appears to be that only students of the Vedas should renew the cord, as the day is sometimes called Rig-Yaju Šrāvanī, but as a matter of custom all who have been initiated and wear the cord do so.

---

4. Hindu Year, p. 16; Sharmā, p. 127.
Rising at dawn, the Brāhman must bathe and don white garments, then join a company of others in a temple court, or other wide, convenient place. Each is attended by his family priest, but the prayers and ceremonies are conducted in the name of all, by one leading priest, sitting on an earthen platform before them. He begins by worshipping Gānешa, to ensure success, and then builds a sacrificial fire and performs the daily sacrifice enjoined on all Brāhmans. Later he places eight supāri nuts, or eight darbha grass rings, on a tray, representing the seven Rishis and Arundhatī (see Chap. IV, p. 72), and worships them with mantras and offering of flowers, the assembled men and boys bowing before them.

Each then eats two balls of flour and milk, takes off his old cord, and casts it into the sacrificial fire. Then each gives the new cord (of cotton, in a three-fold twist), with which he has come provided, to his own priest, repeating ten Gāyatrīs over it. It is then put on. There follows the worship of Brahmā, the casting of scented flowers and sacred rice into the fire, and the giving of presents to the priests, and the ceremony is over.

(b) Pavitrāropana. On the same day Pavitras or Pōñvates are made. These are rings, wristlets or necklets made from strands of cotton thread, of varying lengths, with a varying number of twists and of knots, e.g. the best Pōñvate is nine-stranded, with one hundred and eight twists and twenty-four knots, and reaches to the knees, another may have twelve twists and twelve knots, etc.

The required number having been made, they are collected and sprinkled with Pañchagavya (see p. 73 footnote), washed, and consecrated with mantras. They are then worshipped, and afterwards offered to different gods. One is usually wound round a Śiva linga; another laid at Vishṇu’s feet, a third given to the family priest, etc. Vaishṇavas of all castes and both

1 Sharmā, p. 129.
sexes are required to offer a pūjā every year to Viśṇu. A vigil should be kept all the succeeding night, and sometimes the ceremony is repeated on the following day.

(c) Rakṣā\(^1\) or Rākhi bandhana. Closely allied to the preceding ceremony, and possibly a popular form of it among the commoner people, is the custom of binding a silk thread, with tinsel ornament, on to the wrist of another, to preserve him from evil. Mothers frequently bind them on their children’s arms, wives on their husbands, sisters on their brothers.

The legend is that, while men and gods were still under Bali’s tyranny, before Viśṇu took the Vāmana incarnation, Indrāṇī, wife of Indra, procured such a thread from Viśṇu, and tied it round Indra’s wrist, whereby he became protected from Bali.\(^2\)

While tying it one should say the following mantra:

\[ येन कृष्णोदित राजा दुनवंदे महावः || \]
\[ तेन लामपिन्नामि रक्षे मा चल मा चल ॥ \]

("That by which the great, strong, demon-king Bali was bound, with that I too bind thee. Oh! amulet, do not slip off.")

\(^1\) *Hindu Year*, pp. 16, 33; Sharmā, p. 132.
\(^2\) See Chap III, p. 60.
## CHAPTER VII

### CHART OF FOREGOING MONTHLY FESTIVALS

#### CHAITRA

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Suklapaksha</th>
<th>Light half</th>
<th>Chap.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Dhvajāropana or Navavarshārambha</td>
<td>Standard raising or New Year</td>
<td>III</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gaurī tritiyā</td>
<td>Gaurī’s second</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matsya jayaṭī</td>
<td>Fish birthday</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vināyakī chaturthī</td>
<td>Vināyaka’s fourth</td>
<td>IV, V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Śrī pañchamī (see Māgha śu. fifth)</td>
<td>Goddess’ fifth</td>
<td>III</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Skanda shashṭhi</td>
<td>Skanda’s sixth</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aśoka shashṭhi</td>
<td>Sorrow-free sixth</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Durgāśhtami</td>
<td>Durgā’s eighth</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bhavānyutpati</td>
<td>Bhavāni’s creation</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Annapūrṇā</td>
<td>Harvest-mother</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aśokāśhtami</td>
<td>Sorrow-free eighth</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brahmaputra snāna</td>
<td>Brahmaputra bathing</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rāma navamī or Rāma jayaṭī</td>
<td>Rāma’s birthday</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kāmadaikādaśī</td>
<td>Wish-granting eleventh</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Madana trayodaśī or Anaṅga pūjā</td>
<td>Love-god’s thirteenth</td>
<td>III</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pradosha</td>
<td>Evening fast</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hanumajjayaṇṭi</td>
<td>Hanumān’s birthday</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pūrṇimā</td>
<td>Full moon</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

On all Thursdays worship of Lakshmi (Bengal).
On all Fridays (Mahārāṣṭra).
## CHART OF FOREGOING MONTHLY FESTIVALS

**CHAITRA**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Krishṇapaksha</th>
<th>Dark half</th>
<th>Chap.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Saṁkashaṭa chaturthī</td>
<td>Difficult fourth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>Kālāshṭamī</td>
<td>Black eighth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Varūthinyekādaśī</td>
<td>Equipment eleventh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13 (a)</td>
<td>Vāruṇī (see also Phāl. kṛi. thirteenth)</td>
<td>Bathing festival</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13 (b)</td>
<td>Śivarātri</td>
<td>Śiva’s night</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>Amāvāsyā</td>
<td>New moon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>No.</td>
<td>Event</td>
<td>Light half</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td>------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>Vasū bārasya</td>
<td>Cow worship</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 (a)</td>
<td>Kṛitayugādi (or Tretā-yugādi)</td>
<td>Anniversary of Kṛita (or Tretā) yuga</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(b) Akshayya tritiyā</td>
<td>Unperishing third</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(c) Paraśurāma jayaúti</td>
<td>Rāma-with-the axe birthday</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(d) Gaurī pūjā samāpti</td>
<td>End of Gaurī worship</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Vināyaki chaturthi</td>
<td>Vināyaka's fourth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>Durgāshṭami</td>
<td>Durgā's eighth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>Sitā jayaúti</td>
<td>Sitā's birthday</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Mohinyekādaśi</td>
<td>Temptation eleventh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>Pradosha</td>
<td>Evening fast</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>Nṛsiṁha jayaúti</td>
<td>Man-lion birthday</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 (a)</td>
<td>Kürma jayaúti</td>
<td>Tortoise birthday</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(b) Pushpadola</td>
<td>Flower swinging</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(c) Pūrṇimā</td>
<td>Full moon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Date</td>
<td>Krishna Paksha</td>
<td>Dark Half</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>----------------</td>
<td>-----------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Samkasha Chaturthi</td>
<td>Difficult Fourth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>Kala Shami</td>
<td>Black Eighth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Aparaikadaasi</td>
<td>Unequalled Eleventh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>Sivaratri</td>
<td>Siva's Night</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>Amavasya</td>
<td>New Moon</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### JYESHTHA

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Suklapaksha</th>
<th>Light half</th>
<th>Chap.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1 Daśaharā or Gaṅgotsava- Beginning of Daśaharā or rambha</td>
<td>Gaṅgā festival</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Vasū bārāsa</td>
<td>Cow worship</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 Rambhā tritīyā</td>
<td>Rambhā's third</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 (a) Vināyakī chaturthī</td>
<td>Vināyaka's fourth</td>
<td>IV, V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Umā</td>
<td>Umā's fourth</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6 (a) Shashṭhī devī</td>
<td>Goddess of the sixth</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Arāṇya shashṭhī</td>
<td>Forest sixth</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 Durgāśhṭamī</td>
<td>Durgā's eighth</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10 Daśaharā or Gaṅgotsava samāpti</td>
<td>End of Daśaharā or Gaṅgā festival</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11 Nirjalaikādaśī</td>
<td>Waterless eleventh</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13 (a) Pradosha</td>
<td>Evening fast</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Sāvitrī pūjārambha</td>
<td>Beginning of Sāvitrī worship</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 (a) Vaṭ pūrnimā or Vaṭ</td>
<td>Vaṭ tree full moon, or Sāvitrī</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Pūrnimā</td>
<td>Full moon</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>


CHART OF FOREGOING MONTHLY FESTIVALS

**JYESTHA**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Krishnapaksha</th>
<th>Dark half</th>
<th>Chap.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Samkasha chaturthi</td>
<td>Difficult fourth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>Kālāshtami</td>
<td>Black eighth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>Ambuvačyaārambha</td>
<td>Beginning of Mother Earth's impurity</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Yoginyekādaśi</td>
<td>Austere eleventh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13 (a) Šivarātri</td>
<td>Šiva's night</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Ambuvachīsamāpti</td>
<td>End of Mother Earth's impurity</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 (a) Vaṭ Sāvitrī (N. India)</td>
<td>Sāvitrī's Vaṭ day</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Amāvāsyā</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>New moon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Suklapaksha</td>
<td>Light half</td>
<td>Chap.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------------</td>
<td>-------------------------------------</td>
<td>-------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>Ratha yātrā</td>
<td>Chariot festival</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Vināyaki chaturthi</td>
<td>Vināyaka’s fourth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>Durgāśhṭami</td>
<td>Durgā’s eighth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>Punaryātrā</td>
<td>Chariot return festival</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11 (a) Chaturmāsārambha</td>
<td>Beginning of the Four Months</td>
<td>II, V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Śayanyekādaśi</td>
<td></td>
<td>Sleeping eleventh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13 (a) Pradosha</td>
<td></td>
<td>Evening fast</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Bendūra</td>
<td></td>
<td>Cattle festival</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 (a) Vyāsa pūjā</td>
<td></td>
<td>Vyāsa worship</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Pūrṇimā</td>
<td></td>
<td>Full moon</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### CHART OF FOREGOING MONTHLY FESTIVALS

#### ĀSHĀDHA

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Krishṇapaksha</th>
<th>Dark half</th>
<th>Chap.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Samkāṣṭa chaturthī</td>
<td>Difficult fourth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Manasā pāṇchamā</td>
<td>Manasā’s fifth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>Kālāśṭamī</td>
<td>Black eighth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>Ambuvāchyārambha</td>
<td>Beginning of Mother Earth’s impurity</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Kāmikaiṅkādaśī</td>
<td>Wish-granting eleventh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13 (a) Sivarātri</td>
<td>Siva’s night</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Ambuvāchī samāpti</td>
<td>End of Mother Earth’s impurity</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td></td>
<td>[impurity VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 (a) Dīpa pūjā</td>
<td>Lamp worship</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Amāvāsyā</td>
<td>New moon</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*Difficult fourth IV, V*
### ŚRĀVĀṆA

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Suklapaksha</th>
<th>Lighthalf</th>
<th>Chap.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Vināyakī chaturthī</td>
<td>Vināyaka’s fourth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Nāga pañchamī</td>
<td>Snakes’ fifth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Kalki jayaṅtī</td>
<td>Kalki’s birthday</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>Durgāśhṭāmī</td>
<td>Durgā’s eighth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11 (a)</td>
<td>Putradaikādaśī</td>
<td>Son-giving eleventh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b)</td>
<td>Jhulāṇa or Hindola yāṭrārambhā</td>
<td>Beginning of the swinging festival</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>Pradosha</td>
<td>Evening fast</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 (a)</td>
<td>Nāraḷī pūrṇimā</td>
<td>Cocoanut full moon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b)</td>
<td>Jhulāṇa yāṭrā samāpti</td>
<td>End of swinging festival</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(c)</td>
<td>Śrāvaṇī</td>
<td>Renewing of cord</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(d)</td>
<td>Pavitrāropāṇā</td>
<td>Worship of threads</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(e)</td>
<td>Rakṣā or Rākhi bandhana</td>
<td>Tying on lucky threads</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

All Sundays, worship of the Sun | IV |
,, Mondays, ,, Śiva | IV |
,, Tuesdays, ,, Gaurī | IV |
,, Wednesdays, ,, Mercury | IV |
,, Thursdays, ,, Jupiter | IV |
,, Fridays, ,, Venus or Lakshmi | IV |
,, Saturdays, ,, Saturn or Hanumān | IV |
### Srāvana

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Nr.</th>
<th>Krishna Paksha</th>
<th>Dark Half</th>
<th>Chap.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 (a)</td>
<td>Saṁkāśṭa chaturthī</td>
<td>Difficult fourth</td>
<td>IV, V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(b) Govatsa and Bahūla chaurthī</td>
<td>Cow and calf worship</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>Śītalā saptami</td>
<td>Śītalā's seventh</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 (a)</td>
<td>Kālāśṭamī</td>
<td>Black eighth</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(b) Krishna jayaṭī Gokulāśṭamī, or Janmāśṭamī</td>
<td>Krishna's birthday, Gokula or Birth eighth</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Ājaikādaśī</td>
<td>Illusion eleventh</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>Sivarātrī</td>
<td>Śiva's night</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 (a)</td>
<td>Pithorī</td>
<td>Flour-image day</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(b) Polā</td>
<td>Cattle holiday</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(c) Amāvāsyā</td>
<td>New moon</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

All Sundays: worship of the Sun

- Mondays: Śiva
- Tuesdays: Gaurī
- Wednesdays: Mercury
- Thursdays: Jupiter
- Fridays: Venus and Lakṣmi
- Saturdays: Saturn and Hanumān
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No.</th>
<th>Event</th>
<th>Light half</th>
<th>Chap.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>Maunya vrata</td>
<td>Silent worship</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 (a)</td>
<td>Varāha jayañṭi</td>
<td>Boar birthday</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b)</td>
<td>Haritālikā</td>
<td>Pārvatī’s festival</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 (a)</td>
<td>Vināyaki chaturthī</td>
<td>Vināyaka’s fourth</td>
<td>IV, V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b)</td>
<td>Ganeśa chaturthī or Dagaḍī chauthā</td>
<td>Gaṇeśa’s or Stoning fourth</td>
<td>IV</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Ṛishi pāñchamī or Prāyaścit</td>
<td>Ṛishi’s fifth or Atonement</td>
<td>IV</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>Gauryāvāhana saptami</td>
<td>Gaurī summoning seventh</td>
<td>III</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 (a)</td>
<td>Durgāśṭamī</td>
<td>Durgā’s eighth</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b)</td>
<td>Gaurī pūjā</td>
<td>Gaurī worship</td>
<td>III</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(c)</td>
<td>Dūrvāśṭamī</td>
<td>Dūrvā grass eighth</td>
<td>III</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(d)</td>
<td>Rādhāśṭamī</td>
<td>Rādhā’s eighth</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>Gaurī visarjana navāmi</td>
<td>Gaurī dismissing ninth</td>
<td>III</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Parivartinī or Pārśvaikādaśī</td>
<td>Turning eleventh</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>Vāmana jayañṭi</td>
<td>Vāmana’s birthday</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>Pradosha</td>
<td>Evening fast</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>Ananta chaturdaśī</td>
<td>Ananta’s fourteenth</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>Pūrṇimā</td>
<td>Full moon</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

All Thursdays, worship of Lakshmi (Bengal)

,, Fridays, ,, (Mahārāshṭra)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Bhādrapada</th>
<th>Krishna Paksha</th>
<th>Dark half</th>
<th>Chap.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>Mahālaya or Apara-paksha</td>
<td>Abode of Spirits or Unequalled Half</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 (a)</td>
<td>Saṁkṣaṭa chaturthī</td>
<td>Difficult fourth</td>
<td>IV, V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b)</td>
<td>Chauṭhā Bharaṇī</td>
<td>Recently deceased’s fourth</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Bharaṇī paṁchami</td>
<td>&quot;&quot; fifth</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>Kāḷaśṭamī</td>
<td>Black eighth</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>Avidhava navami</td>
<td>Unwidowed ninth</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Indraikādaśī</td>
<td>Indra’s eleventh</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13 (a)</td>
<td>Śivarātri</td>
<td>Śiva’s night</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b)</td>
<td>Dvāpara (or-Kali) yugādi</td>
<td>Anniversary of the Dvāpara (or Kali) Yuga</td>
<td>III</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>Ghāta or Ghāyāla chaturdāśī</td>
<td>Violent death fourteenth</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 (a)</td>
<td>Sarvapitṛī</td>
<td>All fathers’ day</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b)</td>
<td>Polā</td>
<td>Cattle festival</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(c)</td>
<td>Arandhana</td>
<td>Snake worship</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(d)</td>
<td>Viśvakarmapūjā</td>
<td>Viśvakarma worship</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(e)</td>
<td>Amāvāsyā</td>
<td>New moon</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Suklapaksha</td>
<td>Light half</td>
<td>Chap.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------</td>
<td>---------------------------------------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 (a) Mātāmahā or Dauhitra</td>
<td>Mothers' fathers’ day</td>
<td>VI</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Durgā pūjārambha or Naravātrārambha</td>
<td>Beginning of Durgā or nine nights’ festival</td>
<td>III</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Vināyakī chaturthī</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Lalitā or Upāṅgalalitā pūjā</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>Sarasvatīyāvāhana</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 (a) Durgāśṭamī</td>
<td>Durgā’s eighth</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Sarvatī pūjā</td>
<td>Sarvatī worship</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>Sarvatī visarjana</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10 (a) Durgā pūjā samāpti</td>
<td>End of Durgā worship</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Dasarā or Vijayā dasamī</td>
<td>Dasarā or Victory tenth</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(c) Baudha jayaṅtī</td>
<td>Buddha’s birthday</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Pāśāṅkusāikādaśi</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>Pradosha</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>Ananta chaturdaśi</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 (a) Kojāgarī pūrṇimā</td>
<td>First fruits’ full moon</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Pūrṇimā</td>
<td>Full moon</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### Chart of Foregoing Monthly Festivals

#### Asvina

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Krishnapaksha</th>
<th>Dark half</th>
<th>Chap.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Samkashta chaturthi</td>
<td>Difficult fourth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>Kalaashtami</td>
<td>Black eighth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Ramaikadaasi</td>
<td>Joy eleventh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12 (a)</td>
<td>Govatsa dvadasi</td>
<td>Cow and calf twelfth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Guru</td>
<td></td>
<td>Teacher-worshipping twelfth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13 (a)</td>
<td>Dhana trayodaasi</td>
<td>Wealth thirteenth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Sivaratri</td>
<td></td>
<td>Siva’s night</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14 (a)</td>
<td>Naraka or Bhuta chaturdaasi</td>
<td>Hell or Demon fourteenth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Govardhana</td>
<td></td>
<td>Govardhana fourteenth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 (a)</td>
<td>Lakshmi pujaa</td>
<td>Lakshmi worship</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Arandhana</td>
<td></td>
<td>Snake worship</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(c) Amavasya</td>
<td></td>
<td>New moon</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Gajagauri vrata occurs during the latter half of Asvina (see p. 43).
## The Hindu Religious Year

### Kār̥tiKA

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Suklapaksha</th>
<th>Light half</th>
<th>Chap.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1 (a) Dīpāvali or Bali pratipada</td>
<td>Lamp festival or Bali first</td>
<td>III</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Govardhana pratipada</td>
<td>Govardhana first</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(c) Bendūra</td>
<td>Cattle festival</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Bhaṇbibja or Yama dvitiyā</td>
<td>Brothers’ or Yama’s second</td>
<td>III</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 Vināyakī chaturthi</td>
<td>Vināyaka’s fourth</td>
<td>IV, V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5 Skanda or Kār̥ttikeya pañchamī</td>
<td>Skanda’s or Kār. fifth</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6 Chhaṭ pūjā (Bihar)</td>
<td>Sun worship</td>
<td>III</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 (a) Durgāśhtami</td>
<td>Durgā’s eighth</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Gopāśhtami</td>
<td>Cows’ eighth</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9 (a) Tretā (or Satya) yugādi</td>
<td>Anniversary of Treta or Satya yuga</td>
<td>III</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Jagaddhātrī or Jagadambā (Bengal)</td>
<td>World-mother’s day</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(c) Kushmāṇḍa navamī (Māhāraṣṭra)</td>
<td>Gourd ninth</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10 Rāsa yāṭrārambha</td>
<td>Beginning of Rāsa festival</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11 Prabodhinyekādaśi</td>
<td>Awakening eleventh</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12 (a) Tulasī vivāha</td>
<td>Tulasī wedding</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Chaturmāsa samāpti</td>
<td>End of the Four Months</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13 Pradosha</td>
<td>Evening fast</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14 Vaikuṇṭha chaturdaśi</td>
<td>Vishṇu’s heaven fourteenth</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 (a) Rāsa yāṭrā samāpti</td>
<td>End of Rāsa festival</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Tripurī pūrṇimā</td>
<td>Tripurī’s full moon</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(c) Harihara yāṭrā</td>
<td>Vishṇu-Śiva festival</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(d) Vyāsa pūjā</td>
<td>Vyāsa worship</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(e) Itu pūjārāmbha</td>
<td>Beginning of Itu worship</td>
<td>III</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(f) Pūrṇimā</td>
<td>Full moon</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

On all Sundays, worship of the Sun (Bihar).
## Chart of Foregoing Monthly Festivals

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Krishṇa Phaṇaksha</th>
<th>Dark Half</th>
<th>Chap.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Saṁkāṣṭa āṭṭhāni</td>
<td>Difficult fourth</td>
<td>IV, V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8a</td>
<td>Kāḷaśṭhāmi</td>
<td>Black eighth</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8b</td>
<td>Kāḷābhairava jayānti</td>
<td>Black Bhairava’s birthday</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Utpattaye ḷāḍaśi</td>
<td>Creation eleventh</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>Siḷvaṛātri</td>
<td>Siḷva’s night</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15a</td>
<td>Kāḷī pūjā</td>
<td>Kāḷī worship</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15b</td>
<td>Skanda or Kāṛṭtikeya pūjā</td>
<td>Skanda or Kāṛ. worship</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15c</td>
<td>Amāvasyā</td>
<td>New moon</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

All Sundays, worship of the Sun (Bengal).
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Suklapaksha</th>
<th>Light half</th>
<th>Chap.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4   Vināyakī chaturthī</td>
<td>Vināyaka’s fourth</td>
<td>IV, V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5   Nāga pañchamī</td>
<td>Snakes’ fifth</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6   Champā shashṭhī</td>
<td>Champā’s sixth</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8   Durgāśhtamī</td>
<td>Durgā’s eighth</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11  Mokshadaikādaśī</td>
<td>Release-giving eleventh</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13  Pradosha</td>
<td>Evening fast</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 (a) Itu pūjā samāpti</td>
<td>End of Itu worship</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b)  Dattātreya jayañtī</td>
<td>Dattātreya’s birthday</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(c)  Pūrṇimā</td>
<td>Full moon</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

All Sundays, worship of the Sun (Bengal)
## CHART OF FOREGOING MONTHLY FESTIVALS

### MĀRGASĪRSHA

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Krishnapaksha</th>
<th>Dark half</th>
<th>Chap.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Samkhaṣṭa chaturthi</td>
<td>Difficult fourth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 (a)</td>
<td>Kālāśṭami</td>
<td>Black eighth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Ashtakā</td>
<td></td>
<td>First of the eighth days</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Saphalaikādaśī</td>
<td>Fruitful eleventh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>Śivarātri</td>
<td>Śiva’s night</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>Amāvasyā</td>
<td>New moon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Suklapaksha</td>
<td>Light half</td>
<td>Chap.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------</td>
<td>------------</td>
<td>-------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 Vināyaki chaturthī</td>
<td>Vināyaka’s fourth</td>
<td>IV, V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6 Champā shasṭhi</td>
<td>Champā’s sixth</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 Durgāśhtami</td>
<td>Durgā’s eighth</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11 Putradaikādaśi</td>
<td>Son-giving eleventh</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13 Pradosha</td>
<td>Evening fast</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 Pūrṇimā</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Makara Samkrānti and Pongal occur some time during Pausha III

On all Thursdays, worship of Lakṣmī (Bengal)
,, Fridays, ,, (Mahārāṣṭra) VI
### PAUSHA

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>$\text{Krishṇapaksha}$</th>
<th>$\text{Dark half}$</th>
<th>$\text{Chap.}$</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Saṁkāṣṭa chaturthī</td>
<td>Difficult fourth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 (a) Kāḷāśṭamī</td>
<td>Black eighth</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Ashtakā</td>
<td>Second of the eighth days</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Shaṭṭilaikādaśī</td>
<td>Six sesamum eleventh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>Śivarātri</td>
<td>Śiva's night</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>..</td>
<td>..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>Amāvāsyā</td>
<td>New moon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Date</td>
<td>Suklapaksha</td>
<td>Light half</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>-------------</td>
<td>------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td>..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
<td>..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
<td>..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 (a) Vināyakī chaturthī</td>
<td>.. Vināyaka's fourth</td>
<td>IV, V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Varadā</td>
<td>,,</td>
<td>.. Husband (or boon) granting fourth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Srī pañchamī (Bengal)</td>
<td>Sarasvati's fifth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Śītalā shashṭhi</td>
<td>Śītalā's fifth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>Mākāri, Bhāskara or Ratha saptami</td>
<td>Sun's chariot seventh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 (a) Durgāshṭamī</td>
<td>.. Durgā's eighth</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Bhīshmāshṭamī</td>
<td>.. Bhīshma's eighth</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td></td>
<td>..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td></td>
<td>..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Jayaikādaśī</td>
<td>.. Triumphant eleventh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>Varāha jayańṭi</td>
<td>.. Boar birthday</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>Pradosha</td>
<td>.. Evening fast</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td></td>
<td>..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 (a) Kali yugādi</td>
<td>.. Anniversary of Kali yuga</td>
<td>III</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Pūrṇimā</td>
<td>.. Full moon</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td><em>Krishṇapaksha</em></td>
<td><em>Dark half</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---</td>
<td>----------------</td>
<td>---------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Samkāsha chaturthi</td>
<td>Difficult fourth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 (a)</td>
<td>Kālāśṭamī</td>
<td>Black eighth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(b) Ashtakā</td>
<td>Third of the eighth days</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Vijayaikādaśī</td>
<td>Victorious eleventh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>Mahāśivarātri</td>
<td>Great night of Śiva</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 (a)</td>
<td>Dvāparayugādi</td>
<td>Anniversary of Dvāpara yuga</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(Mahārāṣṭra)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(b) Amāvāsyā</td>
<td>New moon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phālgunā</td>
<td>Suklapaksha</td>
<td>Light half</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------</td>
<td>-------------</td>
<td>------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Vināyaki chaturthī</td>
<td>.. Vināyaka’s fourth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>Durgāśṭamī</td>
<td>.. Durgā’s eighth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Āmalakyekādaśī</td>
<td>.. Āmalakī eleventh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>Govinda dvādaśī</td>
<td>.. Govinda’s twelfth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>Pradosha</td>
<td>.. Evening fast</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 (a)</td>
<td>Holī, Holikā or Hutāšanī</td>
<td>Bonfire festival</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 (b)</td>
<td>Pūrṇimā</td>
<td>.. Full moon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>Chāṇḍāla sparṣa</td>
<td>Touching the untouchables</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Saṁkāṣṭa caturthī</td>
<td>Difficult fourth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Raṅga paṁchami</td>
<td>Colour throwing fifth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 (a)</td>
<td>Kālāśṭami</td>
<td>Black eighth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b)</td>
<td>Śītalāśṭami</td>
<td>Śītalā's eight</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(c)</td>
<td>Ashṭakā</td>
<td>Fourth of the eighth days</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Pāpamochinyēkādaśī</td>
<td>Sin-freeing eleventh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13 (a)</td>
<td>Śivarātri</td>
<td>Śiva's night</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b)</td>
<td>Vāruṇī</td>
<td>Bathing festival</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 (a)</td>
<td>Ghaṇṭākaraṇa pūjā</td>
<td>Ghaṇṭākaraṇa worship</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(b) Amāvāsyā</td>
<td>New moon</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
CHAPTER VIII

PRINCIPAL RELIGIOUS FAIRS OF MAHĀRĀSHṬRA

Religious Fairs and Pilgrimages were apparently unknown in Vedic times. No mention is made of them in the Ṛigveda, nor in the Brāhmaṇas, nor in the Code of Manu, etc. From the time of the Mahābhārata, according to Barth,¹ pilgrimages began to be made. By that time the old animistic belief in spirits dwelling in certain spots had led to the belief that the spots themselves were sacred, or auspicious.

As the local animistic cults were gradually absorbed into Hinduism, so the practice of worshipping local deities, at their respective dwelling places, became a recognised side of the religious life of the Hindus.

Religious fairs at certain noted places attract pilgrims from all over India, e.g. that at Hardvāra at the Mesha Saṁkrāṇti, and those held on Mahāśivarātri at the twelve famous Liṅga shrines; but each province, or racial division, of India has its own fairs, to attend which is not only a pleasure and recreation, but also a duty, productive of religious merit.

A list of some one hundred of the principal fairs held in Mahārāšṭra is subjoined. At all of these the attendance ranges from two thousand up to twenty thousand or more; and some idea may be gathered from the list—which is not by any means exhaustive—of the hold which these religious fairs have on the life of the country.

¹ Religions of India (trans. Wood), p. 277.
There are several causes any one or more of which may lead to the institution of a religious fair at a certain place.

(a) The spot itself may be noteworthy, as being the source or mouth of a famous river, the peak of an isolated hill, or of the highest hill in a range, etc. In such a case the shrine or temple now found at the site is more modern than the worship offered there, and is usually believed to enshrine the guardian spirit of the spot.

(b) The fair may be in memory of some devotee or saint connected with the place. At the present day the saint will be found to be at one of the stages on the road to complete deification.

(c) The spot may be the reputed site of an event described in some old legend of the gods. The hero of the legend is then the object of worship.

(d) The temple or shrine itself, rather than the site, may be the object of the pilgrimage, as being very old, wealthy, large, or that of a popular deity, etc.

In the following description of places, an indication has been made in each case, to show which cause, or combination of causes has led to the religious fair being held there:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Place</th>
<th>District/State</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Adivra</td>
<td>Ratnagiri District</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Agāsī</td>
<td>Thāna</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Akhalkop</td>
<td>Sātārā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ālandī</td>
<td>Poona</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ambarnāth</td>
<td>Thāna</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Avāsa</td>
<td>Kolābā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bāhe</td>
<td>Sātārā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bahlule</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Banpuri</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bhimsāgiri</td>
<td>Kolhāpur State</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bhīmaśankar</td>
<td>Poona District</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bhudargad</td>
<td>Kolhāpur State</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chāndūr</td>
<td>Nashik, District</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chāphal</td>
<td>Sātārā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chatarsingh</td>
<td>Poona</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chaul</td>
<td>Kolābā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chinchvad</td>
<td>Poona</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dehu</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Village</td>
<td>Location</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------------------------</td>
<td>-------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Devgad (Hareśvar)</td>
<td>Janjira</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dhāmankhed</td>
<td>Poona</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dhom</td>
<td>Sātārā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dongargaon</td>
<td>Ahmadnagar</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ghārāpuri (Elephanta Is.)</td>
<td>Thāna</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Godchī</td>
<td>Kolhāpūr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Golgeri</td>
<td>Bijāpūr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gudguddāpūr (Devargud)</td>
<td>Dhārvār</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hingne Khurd</td>
<td>Poona</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hippargi</td>
<td>Bijāpūr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ilkal</td>
<td>Thāna</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jambrug</td>
<td>Poona</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jejurī</td>
<td>Kolhāpūr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jotībā’s hill</td>
<td>Thāna</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kanheri</td>
<td>Sāngalī</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kaṅkeśvar</td>
<td>Poona</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kārle hill</td>
<td>Šolāpūr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Karmāla</td>
<td>Ratnagiri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kelsī</td>
<td>Thāna</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kelve</td>
<td>Kolhāpūr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Khodsi</td>
<td>Šolāpūr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kodoli</td>
<td>Sātārā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kole</td>
<td>Kolhāpūr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kolhāpūr</td>
<td>Poona</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kolvādi</td>
<td>Mira</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lakshmiśvarī</td>
<td>Šolāpūr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mādha</td>
<td>Ahmadnagar</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Madhi</td>
<td>Sātārā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mahābaleśvar</td>
<td>Thāna</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mahālakshmi hill</td>
<td>Thāna</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mahālingpūr</td>
<td>Muhdhol</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Māheji (Chinchkhed)</td>
<td>Khāndesh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Malanggad</td>
<td>Thāna</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Māndhardev</td>
<td>Sātārā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mhāsa</td>
<td>Thāna</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mhasvād</td>
<td>Sātārā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mohol</td>
<td>Šolāpūr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Morgaon</td>
<td>Poona</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Naitāla</td>
<td>Nāšik</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nargund</td>
<td>Dhārvār</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Narsingpur</td>
<td>Sātārā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nāšik</td>
<td>Nāšik</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nātepute</td>
<td>Šolāpūr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nimbdara</td>
<td>Poona</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nirmal</td>
<td>Thāna</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nirvanga</td>
<td>Poona</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Otur</td>
<td>Sātārā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pāl</td>
<td>Šolāpūr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Place</td>
<td>District</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>-----------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pāndu Lena</td>
<td>Nāsīk</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pārola</td>
<td>Khāndesh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pārunde</td>
<td>Poona</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pedhe (Chiplun)</td>
<td>Ratnagiri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pimpalgaon Budruk</td>
<td>Khāndesh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prākāsh</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pura</td>
<td>Poona</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rājāpūr</td>
<td>Ratnagiri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Raṇjaṅgaon</td>
<td>Poona</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roti</td>
<td>Poona</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sāhāpūr</td>
<td>Thāna</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sāgbaon</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sajjaṅgad (Pārli)</td>
<td>Sātārā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saṅgameśvar</td>
<td>Bījāpūr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saṅgameśvar</td>
<td>Khāndesh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saṅgameśvar</td>
<td>Ratnagiri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sānkśī</td>
<td>Kolābā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saptaśring</td>
<td>Nāsīk</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sindgi</td>
<td>Bījāpūr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Śingnāpūr</td>
<td>Sātārā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Śirāle</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sonāri</td>
<td>Śolāpūr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tākāri</td>
<td>Sātārā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Talegaon Dhamdere</td>
<td>Poona</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Terdal</td>
<td>Sāṅgali</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tilse</td>
<td>Thāna</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tryamdak</td>
<td>Nāsīk</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tuljāpūr</td>
<td>Ahmdnagar</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vādi Narsimha</td>
<td>Kolhāpūr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vajreśvarī</td>
<td>Thāna</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vani</td>
<td>Nāsīk</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Velnēśvar</td>
<td>Ratnagiri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vīr</td>
<td>Poona</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Adīvra (d). A well-known temple to Mahākālī (unusual in Western India), with a fair from Āsvina śukla second to tenth.

Agāśī (a). Near the mouth of the Vaitarṇa and Śūrya rivers. A fair is held on Kārṭtika krṣṇa eleventh at Bhavāṇīśaṅkara’s temple. Bathing at this spot is believed to cure skin diseases.

Akhalkop (c). A temple of Dattātreya, at this his birthplace, with models of his footprints. There is also a mask which is carried in procession, in a palanquin, at festivals. Fairs are held on Mārgaśīrsha full moon, and on Āsvina krṣṇa twelfth, and a very special one on Māgha krṣṇa fifth.
Alandi (b). The site of the tomb and temple of Dnyâneśvar, Marâthi poet and saint (see Tryambak). A large fair is held on Kārttika krishṇa eleventh and pilgrimages are made on every dark eleventh in the year. A tree called Ajānavṛiksha in the temple court is said to have sprung from his staff, and to be the only one of its kind on earth.

Ambarnâth (d). A very old shrine of Ambareśvar Mahādeva, with an inscription dated Śaka 982 (A.D. 1060). A fair is held on Mahāśivarātri.

Avāsa (d). A snake festival is held at this noted snake shrine, with dancing, on Kārttika śukla fourteenth. The devotees hold canes tipped with images of snakes.

Bāhe (c, d). A temple of Śrī Rāma Linga, interesting as being a former shrine of the Vishṇu-Śiva worshipping Bhāgavatas. The story is that Rāma on his wanderings visited this Śiva shrine, and worshipped the linga, since when his name has been associated with Śiva's at the worship there. Fairs are held on Pausha new moon and on Chaitra śukla ninth.

Bahule (d). A temple of Bahuleśvara Mahādeva, with a linga. Fairs are held on Mahāśivarātri and on Śrāvaṇa Mondays.

Banpuri (d). A temple of Śiva, under the name of Nāïkbā. A large fair is held on Āśvina śukla tenth.

Bhīmsāgiri (d). A temple to Bhima, one of the Pāṇḍava brothers. A fair is held from Māgha krishṇa thirteenth to Phālguna śukla fifth.

Bhimaśāṅkara (a, c, d). The source of the Bhima river, and site of one of the twelve liṅgas of India. A large fair is held on Mahāśivarātri. A local legend is to the effect that Śiva was fatigued after his fight with the demon Tripurāsura, and the sweat from his brow became a river, at the request of his devotee Bhīmak, king of Oudha. The place is, however, popularly associated with Bhima the Pāṇḍava.

Bhudargad (d). A temple to Bhairava, with a fair from Māgha krishṇa first to tenth.

Chāndūr (a). A hill-fort near Manmād. A fair in honour of Khaṇḍobā is held on Pausha full moon.
Chaphal (b). A temple to Rāmdās Svāmī (the religious preceptor of Śivāji) and Māruti. A large fair is held on Chaitra śukla ninth.

Chatarsingh (a, b). A four-peaked hill near Poona. The legend is that a banker used devoutly to make an annual pilgrimage to Saptasrīṅg Devī (q.v.), but when he grew too old to undertake it, the goddess permitted him, and others since him, to worship her on this hill instead; which is done on Āśvina śukla ninth.

Chaul (a, d). A steep hill on the coast, at the mouth of the Kuṇḍalik river. It has been noted for many centuries, certain inscriptions of the second century A.D. referring to it. Near the top is a shrine and image of Dattātreya, and a great fair is held for three days from Mārgasirsha full moon.

Chinchvad (b, c). The site of a Gaṇeśa temple which became famous through a devotee named Moroba. For his devotion the god condescended to dwell incarnate in him and his heirs. The line of “Deva” continued for seven generations, the last one dying childless in A.D. 1810. Members of the Deva clan still live here. A fair in honour of the Seven is held from Mārgaśīrsha krishṇa sixth to ninth.

Dehu (b). The birthplace of Tukārām, one of the great Marāṭhā poet saints, who lived in the seventeenth century A.D., and gave his life to the worship and hymning of Viṭhobā, the god at Paṇḍharpūr (q.v.). His spirit is believed still to live in the shrine. A large fair is held on Phālguna krishṇa second to fifth. The local Viṭhobā temple is visited on all the twenty-four ekādaśī days in the year.

Devgad or Haresvara (d). A temple of Kālā Bhairava, where it is believed that all sickness due to evil spirits may be cured. Fairs are held on Mahāśivarātri and on Kārttika śukla eleventh to fifteenth.

Dhamankhed (d). A Khāndobā temple, with fairs on Māgha and Chaitra full moons.

Dhom (a, d). Near the source of the Kṛishṇa river. It is full of temples, of which the two chief are to
Mahādeva, whose fair is on Vaiśākha full moon, and to Nārsimha, whose fair is on the preceding day.

Dongargaon (d). A Mahādeva temple with a fair on the third Śrāvana Monday.

Ghārāpuri (Elephanta Island (a, d)). An island in Bombay Harbour, with rock temples of Hindu origin. It contains the famous Trimūrti, the three-headed representation of the Hindu triad. A large fair to Śiva is held on Mahāśivarātri.

Godchi (d). A temple to Vīrabhadra, at which a large fair is held on Mārgaśīrsha full moon, chiefly attended by Liṅgāyats (a Śaiva sect).

Golgeri (d). A temple to Goloḷiśvara with a līṅga. A large fair is held from Chaitra full moon to new moon.

Gudguddāpūr or Devargud (c). This marks the site of the fight between Khaṇḍobā and the giant Malla (see Chap. VI, p. 111). His fifteen-foot bow is still shown in the temple, whose attendants are believed to be the descendants of Khaṇḍobā’s dog-attendants, and are called Vāghya. At the two days’ fair, held at the Dasara festival, Āśvina śukla tenth and eleventh, these men bark, and behave as dogs, and are fed from begging bowls placed on the ground. Vows are sometimes paid by childless parents, to devote their children, if given, to Khaṇḍobā’s service: a son to become a Vāghya, a girl a Muralī or temple woman. (See also under Jejuri.)

Hingne Khurd (d). A well-known Vīṭhobā temple. A fair is held on Āśādhā śukla eleventh, also on Kāṛttika śukla eleventh, the beginning and end of the Four Months.

Hippargi (d). An old temple to Kalmeśvara, reported to have been built by Jamadagni (father of Paraśurāma). A fair is held in Āśvina.

Ilkal (d). An image of the goddess Bānśaṅkarī in an open shrine. A fair is held on Pausha full moon.

Jambrug (a). A cave temple dedicated to Gambhirnāth. Fairs are held on Bhādrapada full moon, and at Dasara.

Jejuri (d). A famous place of pilgrimage to two Khaṇḍobā temples. (This god is also known as Bahirobā
Mallāri and Mārtand.) Four large fairs are held annually. It is the centre of the Khaṇḍobā worship in the Deccan, and Vāghya and Muralī dedications are made. (See also Gūdguddāpūr.) The four fairs are held on Mārgaśīrsha śukla fourth to seventh, Pausha śukla twelfth to kṛishṇa first, Māgha śukla twelfth to kṛishṇa first, and Chaitra śukla twelfth to kṛishṇa first.

_Jotibā's Hill_ (a, c). A hill near Kolhāpur. The legend states that Jotibā, a manifestation of Śiva, fought with and defeated two demons, Kolhāsura and Ratnāsura, who lived on this hill and harassed the neighbourhood. On Chaitra full moon a large fair is held, when Jotibā is married to one, Yamāī, in an adjacent temple, the former being represented by a brass image, and the latter by a stone.

_Kanheri_ (a). Old Buddhist hill caves, not far from Bombay. The two largest figures are now worshipped as Bhima, one of the five Pāṇḍava brothers. Fairs are held on Kārttika śukla eleventh and on Mahāśivārātri.

_Kaṅkēśvara_ (d). An old and richly carved temple containing a linga. A great fair is held at Pausha full moon, when gods from the neighbouring villages are borne in palanquins to pay their respects to the lord of Kaṅka.

_Kārle_ (a). A well-known rock temple of Buddhist origin not far from Poona. A figure of Ekvīra Bhavāni is cut in the rock. She is the family goddess of the Koli caste, and is possibly older even than the Buddhist caves, some identify her with the Dravidian goddess Akka Aveyār. Fairs are held on Chaitra śukla eight and fifteenth.

_Karmāla_ (d). A temple of a goddess called Bhavānī or Ambābāi. A fair is held from Kārttika full moon to kṛishṇa second.

_Kelsī_ (a). At the mouth of the Kelsī river, near Ratnagiri. There are two temples, to Durgā, and to Śrī Rāmji, and a fair is held during Chaitra on Rāma ninth.

_Kelve_ (d). A great festival of Śītalā Devī, whose shrine is here, is held on Vaiśākha full moon. Women whose children have smallpox bring and lay them on the
temple threshold, or a woman will put chains on her hands and feet and circumambulate the temple.

*Khodsi (d).* A temple to the village god Kshetrapāl and his wife Jogesvarī. A fair is held in Chaitra.

*Kodoli (d).* A temple to the god Dattātreya (rather rare). A small fair is held on Māgha krishṇa fifth.

*Kole (b).* In the latter part of the eighteenth century A.D., one, Ghadge Bova, lived here, a devotee of Viṭhobā. A Viṭhobā temple was built in Ghadge’s memory, and a fair is held on Māgha śukla fifth.

*Kolahāpur (d).* Two well-known temples to Viṭhobā and Ambābāi. The former has fairs on Āshādha and Kārttika śukla elevenths, and the latter a large one on Āśvina śukla fifth (see Chap. VI, p. 100).

*Kolvadi (c).* The site of the shrine to Mhasobā, the buffaloes to whom the poet-saint Dnyānobā taught the Vedas, in order to confound Brāhman enemies. A fair is held on Chaitra śukla eleventh.

*Lakshmiśvara (d).* A temple, said to be one thousand years old, to Someśvara. A fair is held on Vaiśākha śukla tenth.

*Mādha (d).* A temple to Devī (Pārvatī), a fair is held on Āśvina full moon.

*Madhi (b).* The shrine of a Musalmān-Hindu saint, known both as Shāh Ramzān Mahi Savār and as Kānhobā. A great fair in his honour, attended by pilgrims of both religions, is held on Phālguna krishṇa fifth.

*Mahābalesvar (a).* The source of the Krishṇa river. Three chief temples are to Mahābalesvar (Śiva), Krishṇābāi (the Krishṇa river), and Atibalesvara (Vishṇu). The two first have special fairs from Māgha krishṇa twelfth to eighteenth, and Phālguna śukla first to fifth respectively. Krishṇābāi has a second, small, fair from Āśvina śukla first to tenth. Also she has a special and great fair in Kanyāgata year, on the entry of Jupiter into the sign Virgo.

*Mahalakshmi Hill (a).* A temple to Lakshmi is at the foot of the hill, which is almost inaccessible. A fifteen days’ fair is held from Chaitra full to new moon. On the full moon night the temple priest, who is also the head-
man of the village, climbs the hill by a way known only to himself and his heir, and fixes a flag staff on the top.

Mahalîîgpur (d). A temple to Mahâliîgeśvara. A large fair is held from Bhâdrapada śukla tenth to full moon.

Māheji or Chinchkhed (b). A Kumbī woman saint, named Māheji, living early in the seventeenth century A.D., is reported to have buried herself alive at this place. A temple has been built in her honour. A fair is held on Pausha full moon.

Malaṅgad (a, b). A large rock-hill, not far from Bombay, called from its shape the "Cathedral Rock." The tomb of a Musalmān saint, named Hāji Abd-ul-Rehmān, is on the hill. A fair is held on Māgha full moon.

Māndhardev (d). A very old temple to Kālubāï, the patron deity of the village. Her two silver masks are carried in procession at her fair on Pausha full moon.

Mhāsa (d). A shrine of Khāmba liṅga. A fair, which is said to be the oldest in the district, is held from Pausha full to new moon.

Mhasvād (d). A temple of Šidnāth and his wife Jogāi. A large fair is held on Mārgaśīrsha śukla first, when masks of the two are driven in a car procession.

Mohol (d). A temple to Nīlkanṭheśvara. A fair is held from Vaiśākha śukla fourth to sixth.

Morgaon (b, c). The original temple of Gaṇeṣa, where he was worshipped by Morobā, until Gaṇeṣa came to live with him at Chinchvād (see p. 153). A fair is held from Bhâdrapada śukla fourth to Āśvina śukla tenth.

Naitāla (d). A temple to Mātobā. A fair is held from Pausha śukla fourteenth to krishṇa fourth.

Nargund (d). A temple to Veṅkateśa. A large fair is held from Āśvina full moon to krishṇa eleventh.

Narsîngpūr (a). The junction of the Bhima and Nira rivers. There is a temple to Lakshmī. A fair is held on Vaiśākha śukla fourteenth and fifteenth.

Naśik (a, c, d). This is a place of pilgrimage owing to several causes.
(i) It is near the source of the Godāvari river. The river goddess has a fair at Gorā Rāma's temple on Jyeshṭha śukla tenth.

(ii) The present Kālā Rāma temple is built on the supposed site of the forest dwelling of Rāma, Lakshmana, and Sītā, from which the last named was carried off by Rāvana.

Note.—The Mārkaṇḍeya (LVII, 34, 35), Vāyu (XLV, 112-114), and Matsya (CXII, 37-39) Purāṇas identify Pāñchavātī with the modern Nāsik.

A great fair, with car procession, is held on Rāma jayantī, Chaitra śukla ninth to eleventh.

(iii) It has a noted temple to Tilbhāndēśvara. Fairs are held at it on Mahāśivarātri, and on Vaikuṇṭha fourteenth (Kārttika śukla fourteenth).

(iv) There is a temple to Someśvara on the Godāvari, a few miles above the town, at which a fair is held on every Monday in Śrāvaṇa.

Nātepute (d). Two old temples to Gaurīśaṅkara and Pārvatīśvara. Pilgrims en route to or from Śiṅgānpūr (q.v.), attend a fair held at Gaurīśaṅkara's temple on Chaitra śukla eighth.

Nimbđari (d). A shrine to Renukā Devī, mother of Paraśurāma, an unusual object of worship. A fair in her honour is held on Chaitra full moon.

Nirmal (a, b). Tradition says that the death (in the ninth century A.D.) of Śaṅkarāchārya occurred here. But since he is known to have died in Kashmir, and some twenty-seven followers have assumed his name during the subsequent six hundred and fifty years, in all probability one of these is commemorated.

Nirmal lake is mentioned in the Skanda Purāṇa as being a holy place of pilgrimage. A fair is held from Kārttika krishṇa eleventh to Mārgaśīrsha śukla third.

Nirvaṅgir (c). Once, when Mahādeva and his bull Nandī were on their way to the shrine at Śiṅgānpūr (q.v.), they stayed for rest at Nirvaṅgir. Nandī so liked the spot that after having visited Śiṅgānpūr he returned there to live. This is the local legend, and all pilgrims on their way to Śiṅgānpūr must pause here.
to make obeisance to Nandi’s image. They pass through about Chaitra śukla fourth.

Otūr (d). A temple to Kapardikesvara. A fair is held on the last Monday of Śrāvaṇa.

Pal (d). A well-known temple of Khaṇḍobā. A great fair is held from Pausha śukla twelfth to full moon, when the marriage of the god is celebrated.

Pandharpur (b, c, d). One of the most famous shrines in Western India, and centre of the worship of Viṭhobā (the name is supposed to be a corruption of Vishnu) regarded as Krishṇa. The image is very old, inscriptions show that it was known and reverenced in the thirteenth century A.D. The legend goes that a worshipper of Krishṇa, a man named Puṇḍalīk, was so devoted to his aged parents that once, when Krishṇa himself came to visit him, he kept the god waiting while he attended to his father’s wants. This piety so greatly pleased Krishṇa that he took up his abode permanently in the Viṭhobā image. There seems little doubt that Viṭhobā worship was first established by one Puṇḍalīk. It became the centre of the Bhakti revival from the thirteenth to the seventeenth centuries A.D., and celebrated for the poet-saints who wrote in praise of the god (see Ālandi, Dehu, etc.). Though now this shrine is considered a Vaishnava one entirely, it was at one time certainly a shrine of the Vishnu-Śiva worshiping Bhāgavata sect, the high crown on the head of the image being a Śiva linga.

Two great fairs are held, at the beginning and end of the Four Months, i.e. from Āśāḍha śukla tenth to full moon, and Kārttika śukla tenth to full moon. Also a fair is held on Dasarā night, Āsvina śukla tenth, when torchlight processions are held, and devotees dance on a large slab (वाशिल्य) before Viṭhobā.

There is also a temple to Puṇḍalīk, who is considered divine. A fair in his honour is held on Mārgaśīrṣha krishna tenth to new moon.

Paṇḍu Lena (a). Rock caves of Buddhist origin, near Nāśik, now the centre of the cult of the worship of the five Paṇḍava brothers. The largest Buddha figure in the
caves is worshipped under name of Dharmarāja. A large fair is held during Śrāvāna, pilgrims visiting the caves on each Monday of the month, especially on the third.

**Pārola (d).** A temple containing an image of Ganeśa and attendant devī, know as Jhapāta Bhāva’s temple. A fair is held during Vaiśākha.

**Parunde (d).** A shrine of Śrī Brahmanāth Deva (very rare). A fair is held on Āśādha kṛishṇa eleventh.

**Pedhe or Chiplun (c).** This is the supposed site of Paraśurāma’s driving back the sea (see Chap. V, p. 78). He has a temple here, and is the patron god of the Chitpāvana Brāhmans. A fair is held on Akshayya tritiya, Vaiśākha śukla third.

**Pimpalgaon Budruk (d).** A very fine old Hariharāśvara temple, to Vishnū (Hari) and Śiva (Hara). Another relic of the Vishnu-Śiva worshipping Bhāga-vata sect. A fair is held during Pausha.

**Prakāsh (d).** On the Gomī river. A temple to Gautameśvara Mahādeva (rare), a fair is held during the Simhastha year.

**Pura (a).** At the source of the Kukdi river. A temple of Kukdeśvara with a linga is there, and the copper mask of a man’s face used at festivals. A fair is held on Mahāśivarātri.

**Rajapur (d).** A Viṭhobā temple. Fairs are held on his special days, viz. Āśādha and Kārttika śukla eleventh.

**Rāṇjaṅgaon (d).** A well-known temple to Ganeśa. A fair is held on his special day, viz. Bhādrapada śukla fourth.

**Roti (d).** A temple to Tukāi Devī. A fair is held on Māgha śukla ninth.

**Shāhāpur (d).** The real site of the fair is the village Wāphe, half a mile away, with a holy tank and temples to Māruti, Tryambakeśvara, and Bhavānīśaṅkara. Fairs are held at Mahāśivarātri and Holi.

**Sājgaon (b).** A legend says that a devotee of Viṭhobā, living at this place, grew too old to make his former annual pilgrimage to Panḍharapur, but the god appeared to him in a dream, and said he might also be found at Sājgaon. The devotee therefore built a Viṭhobā
shrines, and a fair is held there from KārttiKA śukla tenth to kṛishṇa tenth.

Sajjangad or Pärli (a, b). A hill fort near Sātārā, and residence of Rāmdās Svāmī, the famous preceptor of the Marāṭhā chief Śivājī. It is said that if a message was received by him summoning him to Sātārā, he covered the distance, about six miles, in a single stride. His fair is held from Māgha kṛishṇa first to tenth.

Sāngameśvara (Bijāpūr) (a, d). At the junction of the Malprabhā and Kṛishṇa rivers. A temple here is noted for having an image of Śiva (very rare), as well as a linga, both of which are worshipped. A fair is held on Mahāśivarātri.

Sāngameśvara (Khandesh) (a). At the junction of the Gadād and Aruṇāvati rivers. A Mahādeva temple. A fair is held on Mahāśivarātri.

Sāngameśvara (Ratnagiri) (a). At the junction of the Śāstrī, Alkandā, and Varuṇa rivers. A fair is held on Māgha new moon.

Sāṅkṣī Fort or Badr-ud-dīn Killā (a, b). The legend is that a Musalmān saint, named Badr-ud-dīn, came from Mecca with some followers in the twelfth century A.D., and captured the fort. An annual fair in his memory is held on Pausha full moon and the following week.

Saptaśring (a). A high many-peaked hill not far from Nāsik. The presiding deity is known as Saptaśriṅgiṇīvāsinī Devī. Her fair is held from Chaitra full moon to kṛishṇa seventh. The headman of Burigaon village, at the foot of the hill, climbs to an almost inaccessible peak on the night of the full moon, and plants a flag (see Mahālakshmi hill).

Sindgī (d). A five days’ fair is held here at the time of the Makara Saṅkrānti, at which time the marriage of Saṅgameśvara and Pārvatī is performed, the two being represented by the village Accountant (a Brāhmaṇ), and the Headman (a Lingāyat).

Singnapūr (d). A famous place of pilgrimage to a large Mahādeva temple. The god’s mask is carried in procession at the fair, which is held on Mahāśivarātri, and also from Chaitra śukla fifth to fifteenth.
The site of a gigantic tamarind tree, the trunk of which is scored with lines and cracks. By the side of the tree has been built a temple to Gorakhnāth, a manifestation of Śiva, who is supposed to have stuck a stick in the ground, from which the tree sprung, and to have afterwards scored it with writing in an unknown tongue. A fair is held from Chaitra kṛishṇa eleventh to new moon.

This is also a centre for snake worship. A fair is held on Nāga pañchamī, when snakes are caught and worshipped, afterwards being set free.

On the following day, i.e. Śrāvaṇa śukla sixth, a fair is held in memory of a banker, Śirāla Seṭa, once king for one and a quarter hours. An earthen image of him is made and worshipped, women dancing round it. It is then thrown into a tank or well.

Sonāri (d). A temple of Bhairavanāth. A fair is held from Chaitra kṛishṇa eighth to fifteenth.

Takāri (a). A cave temple to Kamalbhairī. A fair is held from Mahāśivarātri for three days. The image is carried in a palki throughout the chief night, in procession.

Talegaon Dhamdhere(b). An ascetic living in Śivāji’s time, named Nath, lived here. A temple was built to his memory, and a fair is held there on Mahāśivarātri.

Terdal (d). A temple to Prabhu Svāmī. A fair, attended by members of the Liṅgāyat sect, is held on the last Monday of Śrāvana.

Tilse (d). A temple with a natural liṅga. A fair is held for a month, from Mahāśivarātri to Holi.

Tryambaka (a, b, d). Three causes combine to make this place a noted pilgrimage:

(i) It is the source of the Godāvarī river, and a very large fair is held in Simhastha year, on the entry of the planet Jupiter into the sign Leo.

(ii) It is one of the sites of the twelve noted liṅgas of India. Fairs are held at the Śiva temple on Tripūrī full moon and on Mahāśivarātri.

(iii) It is the death place of Nivṛttināth, Marāṭhā poet-saint, who lived in the latter part of the thirteenth
century A.D. He and his two brothers, Dnyāneśvara and Sopāndeśa, and their sister Muktābāī, are now considered to have been incarnations of Śiva, Vishṇu, Brahmā and Lakṣmī.

Models of his footprints are kept in the shrine, and a great fair is held on Pausha krishṇa eleventh.

_Tuljāpūr_ (a). One of the Sivanera Hill caves, not far from Ahmadnagar. One of the caves has been taken over for the worship of Bhavānī. A large fair is held on Vaiśākha full moon. A dance peculiar to the place, named the Gondhāla dance, is danced by the temple women. The place does not bear a good name. It is one of the three and a half holy places on which the limbs of Pārvatī fell when her corpse was cut up by Vishṇu’s discus.

_Vādi Narsimha_ (a, b, c). Near the junction of the Kṛṣṇa and Paṁchgaṅgā rivers. It has a temple to Dattātreya, who is said to have vanished from the world at this spot. The place takes its name from Narsimha Sarasvat, a devotee of Dattātreya (some say his incarnation), who lived here for some years in the sixteenth century A.D., and was believed to be able to cure diseases caused by evil spirits. Svāmī Nārayaṇa, the eighteenth century reformer, is also said to have lived here for twelve years.

Fairs are held for a month from Māgha śukla fifth and from Āśvina krishṇa twelfth.

_Vajreśvarī_ (a). On the Tānsa river. There are hot springs here, supposed to be the blood of a demon slain by the goddess of the spot, “the Thunderbolt Goddess.” A fair is held during Chaitra.

_Vani_ (a). Near the foot of Saptāśring hill (q.v.). The hill goddess condescends to be worshipped here by those who, from old age or other infirmity, are unable to climb the hill. The fair is on Chaitra krishṇa eighth.

_Velneśvara_ (a). Near the mouth of the Śāstrī river. A large and famed fair is held on Mahāśivarātrī.

_Vīr_ (d). Near Jejurī. The shrine of Mhaskobā, a local god, whose devotees perform a sword dance before him. The fair is from Māgha full to new moon.
## DATES OF THE AFOREMENTIONED FAIRS

### CHAITRĀ

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Light half</th>
<th>Dark half</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>4th</td>
<td>1st</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5th</td>
<td>1st</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8th</td>
<td>8th</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>...,</td>
<td>8th</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9th (Rāma)</td>
<td>1st</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>...,</td>
<td>1st</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11th</td>
<td>11th</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12th</td>
<td>11th</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15th (full moon)</td>
<td>14th</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>...,</td>
<td>14th</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>...,</td>
<td>14th</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>...,</td>
<td>14th</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>...,</td>
<td>14th</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### VAIŚĀKHA

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>3rd (Paraśu-rāma)</th>
<th>Pedhe</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>4th</td>
<td>Mohol</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10th</td>
<td>Lakshmīśvarī</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14th (Nṛsiṁha)</td>
<td>Narsingpur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15th</td>
<td>Dhom</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>...,</td>
<td>Tuljāpur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>...,</td>
<td>Kelve</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### JYESTHA

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>10th</th>
<th>Nāśik</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

### ĀSHĀDHA

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>10th</th>
<th>Paṇḍharpūr</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>11th (Sāyanī)</td>
<td>Hingne Khurd</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>...,</td>
<td>Kolhāpur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>...,</td>
<td>Rājapur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Date</td>
<td>Light half</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>All Mondays</td>
<td>Pāndu Lena</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3rd</td>
<td>Dongargaon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Last</td>
<td>Terdal</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5th (Nāga Pañchami)</td>
<td>Sirāle</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6th</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**BHĀDRAPADA**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Location</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>4th (Ganeśa chaturthi)</td>
<td>Morgaon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10th</td>
<td>Mahālingpur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15th (full moon)</td>
<td>Jambrug</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**ĀŚVINA**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Location</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1st</td>
<td>Mahābalesvara</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2nd</td>
<td>Adivra</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5th (Lalitā)</td>
<td>Kolhapur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9th (Sarasvatī)</td>
<td>Chatarsiṅgh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10th (Dasara)</td>
<td>Banpuri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Gudguddapūr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Jambrug</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Pandharpūr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15th (full moon)</td>
<td>Madha</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nargund</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12th</td>
<td>Akhalkop</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12th</td>
<td>Vādi Narsimha</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Also during the month at Hippargi.
### KAŚTIKA

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Light half</th>
<th>Dark half</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>10th</td>
<td>Pāṇḍharpūr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sājgaon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11th (Prabodhini)</td>
<td>Hīṅgne Khurd</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Kanheri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Kolhāpūr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rājapūr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Devgad</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14th (Vaikunṭha)</td>
<td>Nāsik</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Avāsa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15th (Tripūrī full Tripūrī moon)</td>
<td>Sājgaon</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### MĀRGASĪRSHA

| 1st      | Mhasvād    |
| 4th      | Jejurī     |
| 15th (full moon) | Akhalkop |
|          | Godchī     |
|          | Chaul      |

### PAUSHA

| 12th     | Jejurī     |
| 14th     | Naitāla    |
| 15th (full moon) | Chāndūr |
|          | Ilkal      |
|          | Māheji     |
|          | Māndhardev |
|          | Mhāse      |
|          | Kaṅkeśvara |
|          | Sāṅkṣī Fort|

At Makara Samkrānti at Sindgī
Also during the month at Pimpalgaon Budrūk
### MĀGHA

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Light half</th>
<th>Dark half</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>5th</td>
<td>1st</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>.. Kole</td>
<td>.. Sajjaṅgad</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9th</td>
<td>1st</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>.. Vādi Narsimha</td>
<td>.. Bhudargad</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12th</td>
<td>5th</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>.. Roti</td>
<td>.. Akhalcop</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5th</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>.. Jejurī</td>
<td>.. Kodoli</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10th to 13th</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>.. Ambarnāth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>.. Sāhāpūr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>.. Tilse</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>.. Nāšik</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12th</td>
<td>.. Nirvaṅgir</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13th and 14th</td>
<td>Pandharpūr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mahāśivarātri Bāhule</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>.. Bhīmsāgiri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>.. Bhimaśaṅkara</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>.. Ghārāpuri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>.. Kanheri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>.. Mahābaleśvara</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>.. Pura</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>.. Saṅganeśvara</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>.. (Bijāpūr)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>.. (Khāndesh)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>.. (Ratnagiri)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>.. Śīṅgāpūr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>.. Tākāri</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
|           | .. Talegaon Dhamd-
|           | .. (Bāhule) |
| 15th (full moon) | Pandharpūr |
| Dhāmankheda | .. Tryambaka |
| .. Mallanggad | .. Velneśvara |
| .. Vir      | .. Devgad |
INDEX

A BHIJIT, 17, 18, 19
Aborigines, 45, 99
Adhika (Intercalary month), 17, 19, 20, 22, 29, 30, 32, 103, 117
Adhika tithi, 27
Āditya, 23, 38
Ādityavāra, 24
Adivra, 161, 163, 177
Aduḥkha navami, 129
Adivra, 161, 163, 178
Ages of the gods, 13
Aghāḍa plant, 50
Agni, 28
Agni-Soraa, 67
Ahi, 120
Ahmadnagar, 175
AjaikadaSI, 87, 145
Akhalkop, 161, 163, 177, 178, 179
Akka Aveyar, 167
Akshayya tritiyā, 37, 64 f, 138, 172
Alakshmi, 58, 61
Ālandi, 161, 164, 171, 178
Aldebaran, 18
Alkandā River, 173
Allāhābād, 39, 102
Almsgiving, 32, 35, 37, 39, 86; see also Presents
Altair, 19
Āmalaki, see Trees
Āmalakyekādaśi, 91, 158
Amānta, 22
Amāvāsyā, see Moon, new
Ambābāi, 100, 167, 168
Ambareśvar, 164
Ambarnāth, 161, 164, 179
Ambuvāchī, 107, 141, 143
Anrīta, 28, 130
Aṇuṅga trayodaśi, 47, 136
Ananta, 120, 121, 122, 124
Ananta chaturdaśi, 122 f, 131, 146, 148
Āṅgirasa, 72
Animal Sacrifice, see under Sacrifice
Animal Worship, 117 ff
Animistic festivals, 69 ff
Ānjani, 119
Annapūrṇāśṭamī, 106, 136
Anointing, oneself, 49, 55, 59, 61, 63, 81, 94, 109; other object, 65
Antares, 19
Anurādhā, 18, 19
Anusūyā, 97 f
Aparaikādaśi, 86, 139
Aparapaksha, 114, 147
Apsara, 91
Āpta, see Trees
Aquarius, see Kumbha
Arandhana, 126, 147, 149
Araṇyā shaśṭhi, 104, 140
Arcturus, 19
Ardhodaya, 35 f
Ārdrā, 18, 19
Aries, see Mesha
Arjuna, 120
Arupāvati River, 173
Arundhatī, 72, 133
Āryadeva, 24
Āryans, 16, 31, 45, 66, 92, 100, 120, 121
Āshāḥ, 18, 20, 26, 30, 34, 81, 82, 85, 86, 87, 107, 111, 117, 118, 123, 125, 126, 142, 143, 166, 168, 171, 172, 176
Ashtaṅga, 112, 113, 115, 153, 155, 157, 159
Āsleṣhā, 18, 19
Āsokaśāṭamī, 128, 136
Āsoka shaśṭhi, 104, 128, 136
Asterisms, see Nakshatra
INDEX

Āśvina, 18, 30, 41, 43, 52, 53, 54, 55, 57, 58, 59, 61, 83, 88, 107, 115, 116, 118, 122, 126, 148, 149, 163, 164, 165, 166, 168, 169, 171, 175, 177
Āśvinī, 18
Atibaleśvara, 168
Atonement day, see Rishi pāñchamī
Atri, 71, 72, 97
Auspicious Seasons, 25, 30 ff, 39, 64
Āvalī, see Trees
Āvalī bhojana, 89
Avāsa, 161, 164, 178
Avatāra, of Śiva, 91, 175; of Vishnu, 75 ff, 175; Buddha, 75, 83, 148; Kalki, 83, 144; Krishna, 75, 80, 96, 145; Kūrma, 76, 138; Matsya, 76, 136; Nṛsimha, 75, 76, 138, 166, 176; Paraśurāma, 75, 78, 91, 103, 138; Rāmachandra, 75, 79, 136; Vāmana, 75, 77, 134, 146, 166, 170, 172, 176; Varāha, 76, 146
Avidhava navami, 115, 147
Ayodhya, 42

BADR-UD-DIN KILLA, 173
Babylonia, 24
Bahe, 161, 164, 176, 178
Bahirabā, 166
Bahulā, 118, 145
Bahule, 161, 164, 179
Bahuleśvara, 164
Balarāma, 82, 130
Bali king, 59 f, 77, 134, 150
Balsam, see Aghāda
Banpuri, 161, 164, 177
Bānśānkarī, 166
Bathing, oneself, 32, 35, 36, 39, 41, 42, 49, 55, 59, 61, 63, 64, 69, 73, 77, 78, 80, 81, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 94, 96, 97, 101, 102, 103, 109, 110, 116, 120, 122, 123, 133, 159; other object, 65, 82, 94
Bel, see Trees
Benāres, 94, 98, 106

Bendūra, 62, 118, 142, 150
Bengal, 22, 39, 43, 47, 53, 54, 55, 61, 64, 81, 82, 94, 95, 96, 100, 101, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 111, 118, 124, 126, 136, 146, 150, 151, 152, 154, 156
Bhādrapada, 18, 27, 48, 50, 64, 76, 77, 88, 96, 106, 107, 108, 111, 118, 122, 126, 127, 128, 146, 147, 166, 169, 172
Bhādrapada dark half, 34, 36, 65, 112 f
Bhagavadgītā, 120
Bhāgavata sect, 92, 164, 171, 172
Bhagiratha, 102
Bhairava Kālā, 91, 96, 117, 131, 151, 164, 165, 174
Bhairava yātanā, 96
Bhakti revival, 80, 171
Bharadvāja, 71
Bharaṇi, 18
Bharaṇi pāñchamī, 115, 147
Bhāskari saptami, 41, 156
Bhāūbijā dvitiyā, 63, 150
Bhuma, 23
Bhumaṇvāra, 24
Bhavāṇī, 109, 167, 175
Bhavāṇī Śāṅkara, 163, 172
Bhavāṇī utpatti, 109, 136
Bhima River, 94, 164, 169
Bhīmak King, 164
Bhīmaśāṅkara, 94, 161, 164, 179
Bhīmasena (or Bhīma), 86, 164, 167
Bhīmsāgiri, 161, 164, 179
Bhīṣma, 31, 116
Bhīṣhmaśāṅtami, 116, 156
Bhūdargad, 161, 164, 179
Bhūta chaturdaśī, 116, 149
Bihar, 150
Boar incarnation, see Avatāra, Varāha
Bombay, 58, 105, 166, 167, 169
Bombne, 46
Bonfire, 45 f, 158
Brahmā, 13, 36, 38, 53, 54, 84, 96, 97, 98, 133, 175
Brahma kunda, 79
Brāhmaṇas, 53, 160
Brahmanicidal, 80
Brahmaputra River, 79, 103, 128
Brahmaputra snāna, 136
Brahmī, 110
Bṛhaspati, 23
Bṛhaspatvāra, 24
Buddha, 23, 83, 171, 172
Buddha, birthday, 148
Buddhavāra, 24
Buddha, Incarnation, see Avatāra
Buddhism, 83
Buddhist temples, 167, 171
Burigaon, 173

CALENDAR, 16, 21, 26, 41, 83
Cancer, see Karka
Capricornus, see Makara
Cat, 104, 105
Cattle worship, 40, 62, 117 f, 142, 145, 147, 149, 150
Census report, 57
Chaitanya, 81
Chaitraratha King, 91
Champā shashthi, 111, 152, 153
Chāmunda, 110
Chāndāla sparśa, 46 f, 159
Chandana yātrā, 64
Chandra, 23, 98
Chandrabhāgā, 88
Chandravāra, 24
Chāndūr, 161, 164, 178
Chāphal, 161, 165, 176
Chatarsingh, 161, 165, 177
Chatūrmāsa, see Rainy season
Chatūryuga, 13
Chaul, 161, 165, 178
Chautha bharani, 115, 147
Chhaṭ pūjā, 150
Children, means to obtain, 40, 87, 90, 94, 101, 121
Chinchkhed, 162, 169
Chinchvad, 161, 165, 169, 178

Chipluna, 79, 163, 172
Chitpāvana Brahman, 79, 172
Chitrā, 17, 18, 19
Chotā Nāgpūr, 121
Chūḍāmaṇi, 37
Churning Milky Ocean, 28, 76, 91, 106, 122
Circumambulation, 69, 70, 89, 119, 129, 168
Civil day, 17
Civil year, 17, 42
Clock, 26
Cocoanut, 40, 49, 51, 64, 101, 126
Cocoanut full moon, 48, 144
Comorin, Cape, 94
Cord, see Thread
Curse, 69, 86, 90, 91
Cycle, Jupiter's, 29, 36
Cycle, Sun and Moon's, 29

DACCA, 103
Dagadī chautha, 146
Daksha, 117
Dakṣiṇāyaṇa, 30, 31
Dancing, 46, 47, 52, 101, 174, 175
Darbha, see Grass
Dark half, see Krishna paksha
Daśaharā, 20, 101, 126, 140
Dasarā, 30, 50, 63, 102, 117, 126, 148, 166, 171, 177
Daśī vāhana, 68
Dattātreyā, 97, 163, 165, 168, 175
Dattātreyā birthday, 152
Danhitra, 115, 148
Day, Lunar, see Tithi
Day, Solar, see Divāsa
Days of week, 33 f
Dehu, 161, 165, 171
Deccan, 78, 111, 117, 118, 119, 121, 126, 127, 167
Deleted days, see Kshaya
Demons, 28, 32, 44, 45, 54, 58, 59, 76, 84, 89, 90, 95, 100, 122, 129, 132, 167, 175
Denebola, 19
Deva, 165
Devaki, 81, 82
Devargud, 162, 166
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>INDEX</strong></th>
<th>183</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Devgad, 162, 165, 178, 179</td>
<td><strong>FAIRS</strong>, religious, 32, 97, 160 ff</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dhāmankhed, 162, 165, 176, 179</td>
<td>Fasting, 35, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 77, 80, 81, 84 ff, 93, 94, 95, 101, 105, 106, 110, 122, 123, 127, 128; see also Ėkādaśī days</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dhana trayodaśi, 59, 149</td>
<td>Fathers, <em>see</em> Pitri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dhanapāla, 85</td>
<td>Feasting, 39, 51, 61, 78, 80, 111, 124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dhanishṭhā, 18, 19</td>
<td>Female energy, 105 ff</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dhanu, 18_</td>
<td>Fish incarnation, <em>see</em> Āvatāra Matsya</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dharmarāja, 172</td>
<td>Four months, <em>see</em> Rainy season</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dhom, 162, 165, 176</td>
<td>Friday, 24, 30, 34, 70, 71, 107, 136, 144, 145, 146, 154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dhrishmeśvara, 94</td>
<td><strong>GADĀD River</strong>, 173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dhrishtabuddhi, 85</td>
<td>Gaja, <em>see</em> Hasta</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dhritarāśtra, 124</td>
<td>Gajagaurī vrata, 37, 149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dhundha, 44</td>
<td>Gajāsura, 50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dhvajaropana, 42, 136</td>
<td>Gambhirnātha, 166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Difficulties, <em>see</em> Ganeśa</td>
<td>Gana, 48, 50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dipavali, 30, 59 f, 107, 150</td>
<td>Gandāki River, 97, 131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dipavali, little, 108, 143</td>
<td>Gandharva, 85, 90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Divasa, 23 f, 26</td>
<td>Ganeśa, or Ganapati, 33, 48 ff, 53, 69, 95, 133, 165, 169, 172, 177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dnyāṇesvara, or Dnyānobā, 164, 168, 175</td>
<td>Ganeśa chaturthi, 48, 69, 146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dongargaon, 162, 166, 177</td>
<td>Gaṅgā River, 35, 39, 41, 61, 80, 96, 97, 102, 103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dravidian, 48, 119, 167</td>
<td>Gaṅgotsava, 101 f, 140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Durgā, 50, 56, 58, 84, 99, 100, 107, 109, 167</td>
<td>Gaurī, 48, 50, 65, 71, 109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Durgā pūjā, 53 f, 108, 148</td>
<td>Gaurī festivals, 50 ff, 100, 136, 138, 144, 145, 146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Durgāśṭhamī, 136, 138, 140, 142, 144, 146, 148, 150, 152, 154, 156, 158</td>
<td>Gaurī footprint, 51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dūrvā, <em>see</em> Grass</td>
<td>Gaurīśākara, 170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dūrvāśṭhamī, 52, 127, 146</td>
<td>Gautama, <em>see</em> Buddha</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Durvāśa, 98</td>
<td>Gayā, 38, 114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dvāpara, <em>see</em> Yuga</td>
<td>Gāyatrī, 38, 133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dwarf, <em>see</em> Āvatāra, Vāmana</td>
<td>Gemini, <em>see</em> Mithuna</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eārth-Mothers, 99, 121, 124, 150</td>
<td>Ghadge Bova, 168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eclipse, 28, 36, 67</td>
<td>Ghanā karna pūjā, 96, 159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Egypt, 24</td>
<td>Ghārāpūri, 162, 166, 179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ekādaśī days, 83 f, 93, 165</td>
<td>Gharval, 94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ekvīra Bhavānī, 167</td>
<td>Ghāṭa or Ghāyāla chaturdāśi, 115, 147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elephant Island, <em>see</em> Ghārāpūri</td>
<td>Ghaṭikā, 25, 26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elephant-headed god, <em>see</em> Ganeśa</td>
<td>Ghāts, 45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Epics, 120</td>
<td>Gifts, <em>see</em> Presents</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Epic period, 120, 131</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX

Indiraikādaśī, 88, 116, 147
Indra, 42, 57, 76, 83, 90, 102, 120, 134
Indra’s heaven, see Svarga
Indra-Agni, 67
Indrānī, 110, 134
Indrasena, King, 88
Intercalary month, see Adhika
Intercalary tithi, 26
Israel, 24
Itu pūjā, 43, 150, 151

JAGADAMBĀ, or Jagaddhātri, 106, 150
Jagannātha, 65; 77, 81, 82
Jalandhara, 129 f
Jamadagni, 72, 78, 166
Jambug, 162, 166, 177
Jamnā, see Yamunā
Janamejaya, 122
Jamāśṭhami, 145
January, 30
Jar, see Pitcher
Jayākādaśī, 90, 156
Jayāval, 15
Jejuri, 111, 162, 166, 175, 176
178, 179
Jesselore, 33
Jhāpāta Bhāva, 172
Jhulāna Yātrā, 82, 144
Jogā, 169
Jogēśvarī, 168
Jokhāi, 99
Jotībā’s hill, 162, 167, 176
Jungle mothers, 99
Jupiter, 14, 23, 24, 25, 30, 33, 35, 70, 71, 83, 144, 145, 168, 174
Jupiter, cycle of, 29, 36
Jyēśṭhā, 18, 19

KAILĀSA, 93
Kālā, see Bhairava
Kālāśatamī, 137, 139, 141, 143, 145, 147, 149, 151, 153, 155
157, 159
Kālī, 50, 54, 61, 100, 106
Kālī pūjā, 151

Kāliya, 122 f
Kālī yuga, see Yuga
Kālki, see Avatāra
Kalki, birthday, 144
Kalmēśvara, 166
Kalpa, 13 f
Kālūbāi, 169
Kāmadeva, 44
Kāmaikādaśī, 85, 136
Kāmablēhairī, 174
Kāma trayodasī, 47
Kambala, 124
Kāmikaikādaśī, 87, 143
Kāmsa, 81
Kānārak, 38
Kanherī, 162, 167, 178, 179
Kānhobā, 168
Kānishka, King, 15
Kānkesvara, 162, 167, 178
KANYA, 18, 35, 114, 168
Kanyāgata, 35, 168
Kapardśēvara, 171
Kapila, 102
Kapila shasṭhī, 36
Karka, 18, 39
Kārle Hill, 162, 167, 176
Karmālā, 162, 167
Karnatic, 94
Kārttika, 18, 30, 34, 43, 59, 61, 63, 64, 83, 85, 111, 118, 128, 150, 151, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 170, 171, 172, 173, 178
Kārttika diparatna, 96
Kārttikeya, 95, 151
Kārttikeya pāñchhami, 150
Kashmir, 170
KāŚi, see Benāres
Kāśyapa, 71
Kāthiāvār, 94
Kāthiāvar, King of, 16
Kaumārī, 110
Kauravas, 56, 86, 116, 122
Kāyats, 132
Kedaranātha, 94
Keliśi, 162, 167, 176
Kelvē, 105, 162, 167, 176
Ketaki flowers, 94
Ketu, 23, 28
Khāmba liṅga, 169
Khanderao, or Khandobā, 111, 164, 165, 166, 167, 171
Khandesh, 132
Khas shashthī, 105
Khodsi, 162, 168, 176
Knots, 131 ff
Kodoli, 162, 168, 179
Kojāgari full moon, 58, 107, 148
Kokila worship, 20, 117
Kole, 162, 168, 179
Kolhāpūr, 98, 100, 162, 167, 168, 176, 177, 178
Kolhāsura, 167
Kolvadi, 162, 168, 176
Konkan, 45, 47, 71, 78, 83, 118
Kratu, 72
Krishṇa, 32, 45, 51, 60, 80 f, 106, 120, 122, 123, 130, 171
Krishṇa, birthday, 145
Krishṇa pakṣa, 22 f, 30, 31, 80, 85, 86, 87, 88, 93, 137, 139, 141, 143, 145, 147, 149, 151, 153, 155, 157, 159, 176, 177, 178, 179
Krishṇa River, 35, 102, 165, 168, 173, 175
Krishṇa, see also Avatāra
Kṛṣṇa yuga, see Yuga
Kṛttikā, 18
Kshaya day, 19, 26
Kshaya month, 21
Kshaya year, 37
Kṣetrapāla, 41, 63, 78
Kubera, 86, 99
Kukdi River, 172
Kukdeśvara, 172
Kumāri, 106
Kumbha, 18, 21, 35
Kuṇḍalik River, 165
Kūrma, see Avatāra
Kūrmā, birthday, 138
Kūrś, 121
Kuṣa, see Grass
Kushan, King, 15
Kushmāṇḍa navami, 150

LAKSHMANA, 80, 170
Lakshmi, pūjā, 58 ff, 70, 71, 107 f, 136, 144, 145, 146, 149, 154
Lakṣmiśvari, 162, 168, 176
Lalita, 85
Lalitā, 53, 54, 85, 148, 177
Lamps, 40, 41, 59, 62, 63, 96, 116, 150
Lamps, in worship, 49, 55, 60, 61, 96, 107, 129, 143
Lamps, waving, for luck, 49, 51, 56, 62
Lanka (Ceylon), 63, 91, 120
Leo, see Simha
Libra, see Tula
Light half, see Ąukla pakṣa
Līṅga, 92, 93, 94, 133, 166, 167, 169, 171, 172, 173, 174
Līṅga Temples, Twelve, 94, 160, 164, 174
Līṅgāyat sect, 166, 173, 174
Lumpaka, 90
Lunar days, see Tithi
Lunar mansions, 17
Lunar months, 18, 19, 20
Luni solar year, 16 f, 17

MADANA Mohana, 65
Madana trayodaśi, 47, 136
Mādhya, 162, 168, 177
Madhi, 162, 168
Madras, 47
Magha, 18, 19
Māgha, 18, 22, 41, 53, 64, 90, 91, 93, 105, 109, 115, 116, 118, 156, 157, 163, 164, 165, 167, 168, 169, 172, 173, 175, 179
Māghāta, King, 86
Mahābaleśvar, 162, 168, 177, 179
Mahābhārata, 28 n, 31, 40, 75, 78, 80, 83, 84, 92, 95, 100, 116, 127, 160
Mahādeva, see Śiva
Mahaikādaśī, 85, 88
Mahākāla, 94
Mahākāli, 163
Mahālakshmi, 100
Mahālakshmi hill, 162, 168, 173, 176
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page numbers</th>
<th>Index entries</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>114, 147</td>
<td>Mahālāya</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>169</td>
<td>Mahālīńgēśvara</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>162, 169, 177</td>
<td>Mahālīngpūr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22, 39, 43, 47, 50, 54, 55, 57, 61, 62, 64, 65, 68, 80, 85, 89, 93, 99, 101, 107, 118, 119, 124, 136, 146, 150, 154, 157, 160 ff</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>169</td>
<td>Mahārāśṭra</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>162, 169, 177</td>
<td>Mahālīngpur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>147</td>
<td>MahāliṅgaSvara</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>169</td>
<td>MahālīngaSvarātī</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>41</td>
<td>Mahāvīṣhūva Saṁkrānti</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>43</td>
<td>Mahāyuga</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>110</td>
<td>Mahēṣvarī</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>87</td>
<td>Mahījīt</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>54</td>
<td>Mahīshāsura</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>90</td>
<td>Mahīshmat</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21, 23, 38, 39 f, 118, 154, 173, 178</td>
<td>Makara</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22, 39, 43, 47, 50, 54, 55, 57, 61, 62, 64, 65, 68, 80, 85, 89, 93, 99, 101, 107, 118, 119, 124, 136, 146, 150, 154, 157, 160 ff</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>162, 169, 179</td>
<td>Makara Saṁkrānti</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>162, 169, 179</td>
<td>Mālāva time</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>166</td>
<td>Malla</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>111, 167</td>
<td>Mallāri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>79</td>
<td>Mahendramountain</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>72</td>
<td>Marichi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25, 32, 34, 35, 70, 71, 129 ff, 171, 173</td>
<td>Marriage ceremony</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14, 23, 24, 25, 30, 33, 71</td>
<td>Mars</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>166</td>
<td>Mārāntand</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>148</td>
<td>Mathurā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>169</td>
<td>Mātobā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>96, 146</td>
<td>Mātsya, see Avatāra</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>173</td>
<td>Mecca</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>91</td>
<td>Medhāvī</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>80</td>
<td>Megasthenes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14, 23, 244, 25, 30, 33, 70, 71, 144, 145</td>
<td>Mercury</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37, 40, 69, 86, 87, 88, 89, 91, 93, 102, 103, 160</td>
<td>Merit, gaining of</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>76</td>
<td>Meru mountain</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16, 39, 41, 42</td>
<td>Mesha</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>162, 169, 178</td>
<td>Mhāsa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>175</td>
<td>Mhaskobā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>168</td>
<td>Mhasobā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>178</td>
<td>Mhavād</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>Mīna</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>Mithuna</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>43</td>
<td>Mitra</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>85, 138</td>
<td>Mohīnyekādaśī</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>162, 169, 176</td>
<td>Mohol</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>89, 152</td>
<td>Mokshadaikādaśī</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19, 24, 30, 33, 34, 36, 69, 70, 71, 94, 144, 145, 164, 166, 170, 171, 172, 174, 177</td>
<td>Monday</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>117, 119 f</td>
<td>Monkey god, see Hanumān</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>117, 119 f</td>
<td>Monkey worship</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>48</td>
<td>Monsoon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17, 19, 20, 22, 29</td>
<td>Month Adhika</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19, 24</td>
<td>Month Kshaya or Nīja</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17, 18, 19, 20, 22, 31</td>
<td>Month, Lunar</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18, 19</td>
<td>Month, Solar</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>Moon, full</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>58, 64, 67, 68, 71, 95, 96, 107, 111, 119, 127, 136, 138, 140, 142, 144, 146, 148, 150, 152, 154, 156, 158, 164, 165, 166</td>
<td>Moon, full</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31, 40, 44, 47, 48</td>
<td>Moon, full</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>58, 64, 67, 68, 71, 95, 96, 107, 111, 119, 127, 136, 138, 140, 142, 144, 146, 148, 150, 152, 154, 156, 158, 164, 165, 166</td>
<td>Moon, full</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>44</td>
<td>Moon, full</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>47</td>
<td>Moon, full</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>48</td>
<td>Moon, full</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>47, 48</td>
<td>Moon, full</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>58, 64, 67, 68, 71, 95, 96, 107, 111, 119, 127, 136, 138, 140, 142, 144, 146, 148, 150, 152, 154, 156, 158, 164, 165, 166</td>
<td>Moon, full</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
188

THE HINDU RELIGIOUS YEAR

Moon, new, 16, 19, 21, 36, 42, 66, 67, 68, 95, 96, 107, 109, 111, 112, 118, 126, 137, 139, 141, 143, 145, 147, 149, 151, 153, 155, 157, 159, 164, 166, 168, 171, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179

Morgaon, 162, 169, 177
Moroba, 165, 169
"Mother" cults, 99 f, 143
Mridumanya, 84
Mrigasirasa, 18
Muktabai, 175
Mula, 18, 19, 53
Mura, 89
Murali, 111, 166, 167

NAGANATHA, 94
Naga pañchami, 30 n, 123 f, 144, 152, 174, 177
Naga people, 85, 120 f, 125
Nahapāna, 15
Naikbā, 164
Naitāla, 162, 169, 178
Nakshatra, 17, 18, 19, 36, 37, 43, 53, 64, 66, 67, 83, 103, 115
Nāmdeva, 81
Nandi, 170
Nāṅgalbāndha, 103
Nārāda, 36, 42, 88, 108
Naraka, 59, 89
Naraka chaturdaśi, 59 ff, 116, 149
Narakāśura, 59
Nāraḷi pūrṇima, 48, 144
Nārāyana, 75, 80
Narendra tank, 65
Nargund, 162, 169, 177
Narmadā River, 94, 102
Narsimha Sarasvat, 175
Narsingpur, 162, 169, 176
Nāśik, 58, 94, 162, 169 f, 171, 173, 176, 178, 179
Nātepute, 162, 170, 176
Nāth, 174
National Movement, 49, 50, 57
Navānna, 58
Navarātra, 53 ff, 107, 148

New Year's Day, 28, 42, 63, 136
Nepal, 131
Nārāyaṇa, 121
Nīlkanṭheśvara, 169
Nīma, see Trees
Nimbārka, 81
Nimbdari, 162, 170, 176
Nira River, 169
Nirjalaikādaśi, 88, 140
Nirmał, 162, 170, 178
Nirvandir, 162, 170, 176, 179
Nivṝttināth, 174
Nishkalana, see Avatāra Kalki
Nizam's territory, 94
Nṛsiṁha, see Avatāra
Nṛsiṁha, birthday, 138

OBSCENE words, 44, 45, 46, 58, 69
Ocean, see Churning
Omkāranātha, 94
Orissa, 64, 82
Otur, 162, 171, 177

PADMANĀBHĀ, 124
Paitāmahā Siddhānta, 29
Paksha, 22 f
Pāl, 162, 171, 178
Pala, 25
Pañchaguva, 73, 133
Pañcānga, 16, 28
Pañchavatī, 170
Pañcangā River, 175
Pāndavas, 55, 86, 116, 120, 122, 164, 167, 171
Pandharpur, 162, 165, 171, 172, 176, 177, 178, 179
Pāṇḍu Lena, 163, 171, 177
Pāpamochanyekādaśi, 91, 159
Paraśurāma, see Avatāra
Parivartinyekādaśi, 88, 146
Pārli, 163, 173
Pārālo, 163, 172, 176
Pārunde, 163, 172, 176
Parvan days, 68
Pārvatī, 108 f, 168, 173, 175
Pārvatī worship, 146
Pārvatīśvara, 170
Pāśāṅkuśikādaśi, 88, 148
Pausha, 18, 21, 22, 23, 30, 36, 39, 90, 105, 107, 115, 154, 155, 164, 166, 167, 169, 171, 172, 173, 175, 178
Pavitra, 74, 126, 133
Pavitrāropana, 133 f, 144
Pedhe, 163, 172, 176
Phālguna, 18, 44, 47, 82, 91, 96, 103, 105, 115, 158, 159, 164, 165, 168
Phallic worship, 79; see also Liṅga,
Pilgrimages, see Fairs, religious
Pimpalgaon Budruk, 163, 172, 178
Pippal, see Trees
Pisces, see Mina
Pitcher, 40, 82, 110
Pitcher as god or goddess, 55, 73, 96, 111, 122
Pithorī, 109, 145
Piti, 32, 60, 64, 65, 68, 112 f
Piti pākṣa, 114
Piti pati, 116
Planets, 14, 23 f, 33 f
Planets worship, 70 ff
Plant worship, 126 ff
Pleidades, 18
Polā, 40, 62, 118, 145, 147
Pole star, 70, 71
Poṅgal, 39, 40, 118, 154
Poṇvate, 133 f
Poona, 94, 165, 167
Portuguese government, 48
Prabhu Svāmī, 174
Prabodhīnyekādaśī, 88, 150, 178
Pradosha, 93, 136, 138, 140, 142, 144, 146, 148, 150, 152, 154, 156, 158
Prahara, 25
Prajāpati, 76, 115
Prakāsha, 163, 172
Pralaya, 13
Pralāha, 45, 76
Pratipadā, 28
Pratīvipala, 25
Prayāgā, 102, 103
Pṛāyaścit, see Rishi pañchamī
Presents, to Brāhmans, 32, 40, 41, 43, 64, 65, 69, 87, 90, 96, 102; to Priests, 39, 49, 54, 74, 77, 110, 123, 133; to Others, 56, 63, 65, 78, 85, 101, 109
Proverbs, 33, 39, 40, 47, 61, 62, 69, 98, 118, 128
Pulaha, 72
Pulastya, 72
Punarvasu, 18, 19, 37
Punaryātra, 82, 142
Pūndalik, 171
Pūra, 163, 172, 179
Pūrāṇas, 48, 76, 80, 111, 120; Bhāgavata, 76; Bhavishya, 54, 60, 108; Brahmā, 90; Matsya, 170; Mārkandeya, 112, 170; Skanda, 170; Vāyu, 170; Vishnu, 31, 84
Pūrānic period, 54, 85
Pūrī, 38, 65, 77, 81
Pūrūlmā, see Moon, full
Pūrṇimānta, 22
Pūrva, Āshadha, 18, 19
Pūrva, Bhādrapadā, 18, 19
Pūrva, Phalgunī, 18, 19
Pushpadola, 82, 138
Pushpāśṭakā, 115
Pushpavān, 90
Pushpavati, 90
Pushya, 18, 19, 83
Putradaiṭaśā, 87, 90, 144, 154

Rādā, 81, 82, 105, 106
Rādhāśṭami, 146
Rāhū, 23, 28, 120
Rainy season, 30, 34, 35, 43, 57, 85, 89, 107, 118, 121, 124, 142, 150, 166, 171
Rājapur, 163, 172, 176, 178
Rākhi, or Rakṣā, 63, 134, 144
Rāma, 42, 54, 55, 56, 58, 63, 75, 79, 91, 97, 100, 119, 120, 129, 164, 170
Rāma Gorā, 170
Rāma Kālā, 170
Rāma, see also Avatāra, Rāma
Rāma navami, 79, 136, 167, 170, 176
Rāma’s kingdom, 34
Rāma-with-the-axe, see Avatāra, Paraśurāma
Sacrifice, 47, 54, 56, 57, 58, 67, 76, 90, 96, 102, 133
Sagara, 102
Sagittarius, see Dhanu
Sahāpur, or Shāhāpūr, 163, 172, 179
Saḥyādri mountains, 98
Saiva, 85, 95, 166
Sājgaon, 163, 172, 178
Sajjangad, 163, 173, 179
Scythians, 121
Seasonal festivals, 43 ff
Seers, see Ṛishi
Sesamum, 39, 40, 52, 64, 90, 114, 116, 155
Śesha, 121, 124
Shah Ramzān Mahisavār, 168
Shaṭṭilaikādaśī, 90, 155
Shasṭhi devī, 103 f, 140
Sickness, to prevent or cure, 41, 46, 56, 96, 104, 105, 163, 165, 167, 175
Śidnātha, 169
Śimha, 18, 35, 174
Śimhastha, 35, 172, 174
Śindī, 163, 173, 178
Singāpūr, 163, 170, 173, 176, 179
Śirāle, 163, 174, 176, 177
Śirāle Śeṭe, 174
Śitā, 42, 80, 91, 100, 103, 119, 120, 127, 129, 170
Śitā, birthday, 103, 138
Śitalā devī, 42, 105, 167
Śitalā saptami, 105, 145
Śitalā shashṭhi, 105, 156
Śitalāśṭhamī, 105, 159
Śitalakṣyā River, 103
Śiva rātri, 93 f, 137, 139, 141, 143, 145, 147, 149, 151, 153, 155, 157, 159
Śiva worship, 91 ff, 117, 144, 145, 164
Śivājī, 54, 57, 165, 173, 174
Śivājī worship, 50, 57
Sivanera hill, 175
Skanda, 95, 151
Skanda paṇḍhramī, 150
Skanda shashthi, 136
Skeins, see Thread
Small-pox, 33, 105, 167
Small-pox goddess, see Śitalā devī
Snake bite, 60, 123, 124, 125
Snake worship, 99, 117, 120 ff, 144, 147, 149, 152, 164, 174; see also Nāga people
Śnāna yātra, 81
Śobhana, 88
Solar day, see Divasa
Solar, festivals, 38 ff; mansions, 17; month, 18, 19; year, 13, 14, 29
Solstice, summer, 14 n, 30, 31, 32, 39
Solstice, winter, 14 n, 30, 31, 32, 38, 39
Soma, 23, 66, 70, 112
Somavāra, 24
Somanātha, 94
Somavati, 36, 69
Someśvara, 168, 170, 177
Sonāri, 163, 174, 176
Sonepur, 97
Sopāndeva, 175
Spica, 17, 19
Spirits worship, 112 ff, 147
Spring, 47, 56
Śrāddha, 40, 65, 72, 110, 112 f
Śravaṇa, 18, 19
Śravaṇa, 18, 30, 36, 43, 70, 71, 80, 82, 83, 87, 90, 101, 105, 109, 118, 123, 144, 145, 164, 166, 170, 171, 172, 174, 177
Śrāvaṇa pūrṇīmā, 48, 71, 121, 132, 144
Śrī Brahmanāth, 172
Śrī paṇḍhramī, 53, 136, 156
Śrī Rāmji, 167
Śrī Rāma Liṅga, 164
Stars, English names, 18, 19
Star worship, 66 ff
Subhadrā, 82
Śudras, 62, 63
Suketu, King, 90
Śukla paksha, 22 f, 30, 31, 85, 86, 87, 88, 93, 107, 136, 138, 140, 142, 144, 146, 148, 150, 152, 154, 156, 158, 176, 177, 178, 179
Sukra, 23, 70; see also Venus
Sukravāra, 24
Sun, 14, 16, 17, 23, 24, 25, 28, 30, 33, 83, 115
Sunday, 24, 30, 33, 34, 36, 37, 71, 144, 145, 150, 151, 152
Sun rise, 27, 36, 87, 109, 120
Sun worship, 38 ff, 41, 43, 66, 71, 144, 145, 150, 151, 152, 156
Sūrya, 23, 38, 43
Sūrya River, 163
Suśilā, 122
Sutras, 121
Śvāmi Nārāyana, 175
Svarga, 60, 88, 90
Śvastika, 43, 44, 51
Śvāti, 18, 19
Swinging festivals, 47, 82, 144
Tākāri, 163, 174, 179
Takshaka, 122, 124
Talegaon Dhamdhere, 163, 174, 179
Tāmil, 40
Tānsa River, 175
Tārakāsura, 44
Tarpana, 64
Taurus, see Vrishabha
Telingana, 22
Terdal, 163, 174, 177
Thāna, 105
Thread, as charm, 52, 55, 89, 105, 109, 122, 128, 131 f
Thread ceremony, 32, 34, 35, 78
Thread, Sacred, 114, 130, 132, 144
Thread worship, 131 f, 144
Three and a half lucky times, 30
Three and a half holy places, 175
Thursday, 24, 30, 34, 70, 71, 107, 136, 144, 145, 146, 154
Tilbhandēsvāra, 170
Tilse, 163, 174, 179
Time of sin, 35
Tishya, 83
Tithi, 23, 26 f
Tithi, 4th, 95
Tithi, 8th, 96
Tithi, 11th, see Ekādaśī days
Tithi, 13th, 93 ff
Tortoise, see Avatāra, Kūrma
Trees, Ajānavriksha, 164; Apta, 56; Aśoka, 104, 128 f; Ávalī, 89; Ámalaki, 91; Bel (wood-apple), 93, 94, 126; Ñim, 42; Pippal, 32, 69, 70; Śami, 56, 126; Tamarind, 174; Tulasī, 32, 64, 129 f; Vaṭa, 127 f; Vatpūrṇimā, 140, 141
Tretā yuga, see Yuga
Trimūrti, 166
Tripurāsura, 44, 164
Tripūrī pūrṇimā, 95, 150, 174, 178
Tryambaka, 94, 163, 164, 174, 178, 179
Tryambakesvara, 172
Tuesday, 24, 30, 33, 34, 36, 37, 71, 101, 144, 145
Tukāī, 172
Tukārāma, 81, 165
Tulā, 18, 39, 41
Tulasī, see Trees
Tulasī marriage, 88, 129 f, 150
Tuljāpūr, 163, 175, 176
Tulsidāsa, 79
Tutelary deities, 99
Ūdakumbhādāna, 64
Ujjain, 94
Ujjain, King of, 15, 16
Ulūpī, 120
Ūmā, 108, 109, 119
Ūmā chaturthi, 108, 140
Unclean month, see Adhika
United Provinces, 126
Upānga, 54
Upāngalalitā, see Lalitā
Uparīchara, King, 42
Ursā Major, see Rishi seven
Utpattiyekādaśī, 89, 151
Uttara Āśādha, 18, 19
Uttara Bhādrapadā, 18, 19
Uttara Phalguni, 18, 19
Uttara ratha yātṛa, 82
Uttarāśāna, 30, 31
INDEX

VĀCH, 53
Vādi Narsimha, 163, 175, 177, 179
Vāghya, 111, 166, 167
Vaidyānātha, 94
Vaiṣkhānas, King, 89
Vaiṅkuntāha chaturdaśī, 97, 150, 170, 178
Vaiśākha, 18, 22, 30, 32, 37, 40, 64, 76, 78, 79, 85, 86, 100, 103, 105, 118, 138, 139, 166, 167, 168, 169, 172, 175, 176
Vaishnava, 75, 80, 85, 171
Vaishnāvi, 110
Vaishnadeva sacrifice, 47
Vaisya caste, 85, 87
Vaiṭarna River, 163
Vaijayanta, 131
Vaijñeśvarī, 163, 175, 176
Valabhādra, 81
Valabha, 81
Vallabha sect, 83, 106
Vāmana, 36, 60, 73, 77 f
Vāmana dvādaśī 88, 146; see also Avatāra
Vanabhojana, 89
Vani, 163, 175, 176
Varāhi, 109, 156
Varāha, see Avatāra
Varāha, birthday, 146, 156
Varāhamihirā, 33
Vāraṇī, 110
Varṣhapati padā, 30
Varuṇa, 48
Varuṇa River, 173
Vāruṇī, 103, 137, 159
Varūthiṇyekādaśī, 85, 137
Vasanta, 47
Vaśishtha, 72
Vasu, King, 42
Vasūbhāsana, 118, 138, 140
Vāsuki, 122, 124
Vaṭ, see Trees
Vedas, 34, 120, 131, 168, see also Rigveda
Vedic literature, 48, 118
Vedic period, 29, 32, 38, 66, 71, 100, 117, 131, 160
Vehuḷā, 137
Velneśvara, 163, 175, 179

Venī River, 102
Venkatesha, 169
Venus, 14, 23, 24, 25, 30, 33, 70, 71, 144, 145
Victory, Day of, see Vijayā
Videha, 109 f
Vigil, 77, 78, 80, 84, 87, 88, 93, 94, 95, 101, 108, 109, 133
Vijayakādaśī, 91, 157
Vijayā daśmi, 53 ff, 148
Vikramādi, 15, 63
Vināyakī days, 68, 95, 136, 138, 140, 142, 144, 146, 148, 150, 152, 154, 156, 158
Vipala, 25
Vir, 163, 175, 179
Virāṭa, 56
Virbhadra, 166
Virgo, see Kanyā
Vīsākhā, 18, 19
Vīṣṇu, 28, 36, 38, 45, 54, 58, 59, 84, 85, 90, 96, 102, 108, 126, 130, 131, 133, 168, 171, 175
Vīṣṇu, during rainy season, 34, 85, 87, 88, 121, 124, 129
Vīṣṇu incarnations, see Avatāra
Vīṣṇu worship, 75 ff, 122
Vīṣṇu-Śiva worship, 97 ff, 164, 171, 172; see Haribhara
Vishuva, 41
Viśvadeva, 115
Viśvakāma, 111
Viśvakāma pūja, 147
Viśvamitra, 71
Viśvanātha, 74
Viśveśvara, 97
Viṭhobā, 165, 166, 168, 171, 172
Viḍḍhī, 27
Vṛindā, 129 f
Vṛindāvana, 129
Vṛiśchika, 18
Vṛiṇahā, 18
Vyātipāta, 36
Vyāsa, 86, 111
Vyāsa pūja, 142, 150

WĀPHE, 172
Water, consigning image to, 49, 81, 107
Water offering to pitri, 64, 65, 114, 116
Wealth worship, 59
Wedding, see Marriage ceremony
Wednesday, 24, 30, 34, 37, 64, 70, 71, 144, 145
Western Ghats, 45
Women, lucky and unlucky days, 34
Women, festivals, 43, 50, 55, 78, 89, 100, 103 ff
Women, deified, 99

YAMA, 37, 60, 61, 62, 63, 70, 88, 90, 96, 114, 116, 127 ff, 150
Yamaloka, 63, 88, 116
Yamāī, 167
Yamunā, 35, 39, 60, 63, 122, 123
Yaśodā, 81

Year, civil, 17; gods', 14; luni-solar, 16 ff; religious, 17
Yoga, 36
Yogini, 109 ff
Yoginyekādaśī, 86, 141
Yudhistrīra, 100
Yuga, Kṛita or Satya, 13, 14, 64, 77, 83
Yuga, Tretā, 13, 14, 63, 80; Dvāpara, 14, 63, 81; Kali, 13, 14, 15, 63, 81, 83; of Sun and Moon, 29
Yugādi, 63 ff, 112
Yugādi Kṛita (Satya), 138, 150
Yugādi Tretā, 138, 150
Yugādi, Dvāpara, 147, 157; Kali, 147, 156

ZODIAC, Signs of, 16, 17, 18, 29, 39